	Page 1		Page 3
1	Wednesday, 8 January 2020	1	loads. So I've just called them apologise for the
2	(10.03 am)	2	algebra R and A.
3	DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)	3	So, when we are designing something and we have
4	MR CHOW: Good morning, Mr Chairman and Prof Hansford.	4	reached let's call it the optimum design, the balance,
5	Good morning, Dr Glover.	5	you end up with an equation which looks like this, and
6	Mr Chairman, this morning Dr Glover indicated to me	6	I do apologise because it is algebra again, but the
7	that he would like to further assist the Commission on	7	resistance is divided by a material factor, gamma M, and
8	some details regarding the partial factor of safety, and	8	gamma m is taken as 1.5. I think you've heard that
9	I indicated to him that I have no problem with that,	9	before. That's not new, that's tradition.
10	subject to the agreement of the Commission.	10	Then that is divided by the actions. In other
11	I understand he has already written up something on the	11	words, you're trying to look at the ratio between the
12	board.	12	two. But the actions are then multiplied by a load
13	A. Yes, behind. It's not there.	13	factor, gamma F, which is taken as 1.4 for dead load.
14	MR CHOW: Subject to the agreement of Mr Chairman and the	14	So that's the equation, and if it's 1 you've actually
15	Commission.	15	got it right on the balance.
16	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: It would be helpful.	16	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can you just explain what you
17	CHAIRMAN: All right, Dr Glover, we are happy for your	17	mean by "right on the balance"?
18	explanation, but please work on the basis that I'm like	18	A. It means that would be acceptable in terms of the codes.
19	the dumbest student in one of Einstein's classes trying	19	It's a compliance calculation, in that sense.
20	to understand the relativity theory.	20	Now, to try to help change the algebra into numbers,
21	A. You had a good mentor, sir, if it was the great man	21	I've invented some numbers which arrive at the same
22	himself.	22	situation. So I've said let's call the resistance
23	I took the liberty of preparing it this morning,	23	150 units. It doesn't really matter what they are but
24	because it takes time to write things up and it obscures	24	150 units. And let's call the actions 71. Now, I've
25	the view. What I wanted to try to do this morning is to	25	selected those numbers because when I then put in 1.5 as
	Page 2		Page 4
1	get across some of the algebra involved, because	1	the material factor and I put in 1.4 as the load factor,
2	I recognise this room is a room of words. My world is	2	I get back to 1. So we are starting from that base and
3	a world more of algebra. But I hope with some	3	I'm now the designer. I'm in my design office. It's
4	arithmetic we can bridge the two, to explain some of the	4	gone to BD. They've looked at my calculations; tick in
5	concepts in this dreadfully opaque slide that I showed	5	the box.
6	yesterday, which all credit to Eurocode, they make it as	6	Three years later, I've constructed the edifice.
7	simple as they possibly can.	7	Fortunately for Hung Hom, I've carried out umpteen
8	I want to focus on the gamma F and the gamma M	8	experiments, tests, investigations, measurements, and
9	factors. Gamma F is the load factors, gamma M is the	9	I'm in a forensic situation. So I now have information.
10	material factors. I want to explain very simply how we	10	So let's look at how that can potentially affect
11	use them in design and also what the repercussions of	11	that equation, because that's what it's all about. When
12	that are in a forensic situation. So that's my	12	we talk about all these partial safety factors going
13	objective. Fingers crossed that I'm successful with it.	13	backwards and forwards in the banter and I do enjoy
14	It's my arithmetic that will fail, if anything.	14	the banter with Mr Chow I can see the eyes glaze over
15	The subject is leave aside issues about partial	15	but it's better if I try to explain it in physical
16	factors of safety at the end of the day we as	16	terms.
17	engineers and the community at large are interested in	17	CHAIRMAN: Yes.
18	one thing: what is the reserve of strength? Is it	18	A. So if we go to the next stage, I'm now in a forensic
19	teetering on the brink or does it have a large margin of	19	situation. I've got a 3 metre thick slab it is
20	strength, a large margin of capacity? So I talk about	20	3 metres and 20 millimetres thick and I'm thinking to
21	reserve of strength.	21	myself I've got this load factor of 1.5 gamma F, and
22	In Eurocode language, they use two words. One is	22	I could understand why I needed that at design stage
23	called resistance, and that to you and I would be	23	because I didn't know what was going to happen during
24	strength, what is the strength of something, what is the	24	construction, because the 1.4 is intended to include
25	resistance. The other is the actions, the forces, the	25	things like construction loading and people taking

	Page 5		Page 7
1	a rogue crane across the site. That's what it's for.	1	strength. That's the crux of the banter that's going
2	But now that's gone, so I can look at the parameters	2	backwards and forwards. People are saying, "You can't
3	that are before me and make judgments.	3	do that because you are reducing the safety on my
4	Therefore, I'm going to look at gamma F, and when	4	structure", but good grief, that is the results in pure
5	I explained to you yesterday badly, I think, but no	5	engineering mathematics, that's what it is. There's no
6	matter gamma F is made up of two factors, one to do	6	emotion in it. I could go much, much further than this.
7	with dimensions and the other one to do with ignorance,	7	I could start, as I said earlier, stripping away at the
8	how I analysed it and whatever. So if I just look at	8	1.2, whatever.
9	the first of these, dimensions, then the make-up of the	9	The thing I've got to assure you on on all this: it
10	1.4 originally is made up of 1.15, the dimensions one,	10	does not change what we call the SLS condition, the
11	and 1.2 for the analysis one. Hence, 1.15 times 1.2 is	11	working load condition. The design for the working load
12	very, very nearly 1.4. The code drafters rounded it to	12	condition, as I said yesterday, towards the end, is that
13	a number. You wouldn't want to walk around the world	13	actually, at the end of the day, the thing that really
14	with 1.38 in your mind all the time.	14	matters is how the structure performs on a day-to-day
15	So to all intents and purposes that's what it is.	15	basis, provided it's got a satisfactory reserve of
16	But now I've reached a situation where I know what the	16	strength. So I haven't changed any of that. The
17	dimensions are, and I also know, very importantly, that	17	working load stresses are exactly the same as they are.
18	this is a dead-load-driven design. In other words, the	18	All I have done is demonstrate the structure has
19	ratio between the live load that's going to come on and	19	an enormous reserve of strength, rather than, we were
20	the dead load that's there today is dominated by dead	20	led to believe by some parties, a decrease in the
21	load. So that's why I'm focusing on the dead load	21	reserve of strength.
22	factor. I could do an equal analysis on the live load	22	I'm sorry to have taken the Commission's time on
23	but it's just not worth going there for this purpose.	23	that.
24	So I'm saying I'm not going to take full advantage	24	CHAIRMAN: No. It's helped a lot, actually. Thank you.
25	of the fact that it is 3 metres thick or 3,010 rather	25	A. But I just wanted to get some and it is for Mr Chow
	Page 6		Page 8
1	than 3,000. I want to leave something left. So rather	1	to examine that if he wishes. I think the arithmetic is
2	than using 1.15, rather than using 1, I've said okay,	2	pretty basic, isn't it, for you and I, that is; yes?
3	let's go for 1.05 as a factor. I'm not going to touch	3	MR CHOW: Yes, it is.
4	the ignorance factor, the 1.2, although I feel on the	4	A. That's all I wanted to say, sir.
5	basis of the enormous analysis that's been done, not	5	CHAIRMAN: Can I just ask you one thing. You are talking
6	just by individual parties but by different groups of	6	there about the concrete strength resistance and how
7	consultants using different pieces of software but	7	it's increased, and tests, so we're all agreed, are we,
8	I'm not going to go there; I'm going to leave that as it	8	that tests have been done on the strength of the
9	is.	9	concrete, not of the reinforced concrete but just of the
10	So the net result of 1.05, leaving the 1.2, is that	10	concrete?
11	the gamma F reduces to 1.25.	11	A. Oh, yes, I'm sorry. I used that as sort of an example.
12	Now, how does and I've introduced it into the	12	But the answer to your question is the 6,000-plus cubes
13	equation. Everything else remains the same. I haven't	13	that were carried out demonstrate that there was a shift
14			of strongth. The cores that were taken in the disphragm
15	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings	14	of strength. The cores that were taken in the diaphragin
16	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get	14 15	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of
10	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength.	14 15 16	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design
10	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadingshave changed. But just by changing that, I get12 per cent reserve of strength.Go one stage further. All the test evidence would	14 15 16 17	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the
16 17 18	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadingshave changed. But just by changing that, I get12 per cent reserve of strength.Go one stage further. All the test evidence wouldtell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot	14 15 16 17 18	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths,
16 17 18 19	 said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength. Go one stage further. All the test evidence would tell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot stronger than it was, and so I'm saying: okay, let's 	14 15 16 17 18 19	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths, which were turning out at sort of I think the mean
10 17 18 19 20	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength. Go one stage further. All the test evidence would tell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot stronger than it was, and so I'm saying: okay, let's assume that it's 20 per cent stronger, because it	14 15 16 17 18 19 20	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths, which were turning out at sort of I think the mean was 79 and the actual characteristic, this is the
10 17 18 19 20 21	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength. Go one stage further. All the test evidence would tell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot stronger than it was, and so I'm saying: okay, let's assume that it's 20 per cent stronger, because it appears to be 20 per cent stronger without any age	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths, which were turning out at sort of I think the mean was 79 and the actual characteristic, this is the 5 per cent or the 95 per cent passing was about 62.
16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength. Go one stage further. All the test evidence would tell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot stronger than it was, and so I'm saying: okay, let's assume that it's 20 per cent stronger, because it appears to be 20 per cent stronger without any age factors. My resistance now has also increased by that 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths, which were turning out at sort of I think the mean was 79 and the actual characteristic, this is the 5 per cent or the 95 per cent passing was about 62. So that's what I'm referring to, the inherent
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength. Go one stage further. All the test evidence would tell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot stronger than it was, and so I'm saying: okay, let's assume that it's 20 per cent stronger, because it appears to be 20 per cent stronger without any age factors. My resistance now has also increased by that 20 per cent. It's gone up to 180.	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths, which were turning out at sort of I think the mean was 79 and the actual characteristic, this is the 5 per cent or the 95 per cent passing was about 62. So that's what I'm referring to, the inherent strength within the structure.
16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 said it's got stronger. I haven't said the loadings have changed. But just by changing that, I get 12 per cent reserve of strength. Go one stage further. All the test evidence would tell me that actually the concrete is a hell of a lot stronger than it was, and so I'm saying: okay, let's assume that it's 20 per cent stronger, because it appears to be 20 per cent stronger without any age factors. My resistance now has also increased by that 20 per cent. It's gone up to 180. If I then put 180 into the equation, everything else 	14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	wall that I have referred to yesterday show the type of correlation you would expect between the design strength, which actually was about 36, I think, and the reality on site, you know, the actual cube strengths, which were turning out at sort of I think the mean was 79 and the actual characteristic, this is the 5 per cent or the 95 per cent passing was about 62. So that's what I'm referring to, the inherent strength within the structure. CHAIRMAN: That's right. I just wanted to make sure that,

	Page 9		Page 11
1	been numerous cube tests done over the period of time,	1	CHAIRMAN: And the conditions that have been shown in
2	and the strength of the concrete itself, as opposed to	2	respect of the diaphragm walls show that everything is
3	all the rebars and various other things, is not in	3	okay as to the essential strength or resistance of the
4	dispute. That's meant	4	concrete used in the diaphragm walls?
5	A. It doesn't appear to be. I think the real discussion	5	A. Absolutely, sir, and those cores demonstrate it beyond
6	is: yes, that might be the case, but that's not what we	6	any shadow of a doubt, I would think.
7	do. In other words, that they're quality assurance	7	The other thing is I'm glad you've brought up the
8	tests and we don't include those.	8	diaphragm wall because I'm not really sure whether I did
9	CHAIRMAN: I appreciate that, yes.	9	it justice yesterday because this issue of the diaphragm
10	A. So all I'm saying is if you but I'm not relying on	10	wall and cracking in it causing distress elsewhere in
11	that, sir. I'm just trying to demonstrate.	11	the structure came as a completely I thought we had
12	CHAIRMAN: Thank you very much.	12	dealt with the diaphragm wall a long time ago, but just
13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Just on that final point, though	, 13	for the Commission's point of view, I see nothing wrong
14	the question from the Chairman, if anyone were to	14	at all with the diaphragm wall. Indeed, if you go
15	suggest that the concrete in these structures is somehow	15	through the checklist of life, you will ask yourself:
16	of substandard strength, what would your response be?	16	was the design carried out satisfactorily, in accordance
17	A. Substandard?	17	with all the rules? Tick. Was it constructed by
18	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	18	a competent contractor? Tick. Do we have all the
19	A. First of all, I would say anybody can make a statement	19	documentation that we would expect? Tick. Was it
20	like that. Could you show me why that is the case?	20	accepted by the approval authority? Tick.
21	CHAIRMAN: Fine. What you know about this, about the box,	21	So I was amazed that it even came up in the
22	the station box and anything else, the other aspects of	22	presentations that took place, but I felt I had to go
23	the building that we've been looking at, has anything	23	the extra mile to demonstrate that cracking is not
24	been put before you	24	an issue in the diaphragm wall, hence I showed those
25	A. No.	25	slides yesterday which really was a little bit outside
	Page 10		Page 12
1	CHAIRMAN: has anybody said anything to you	1	of my brief in terms of discussing it, but I felt
2	A. No.	2	slightly outraged, to be honest.
3	CHAIRMAN: or alleged to you that's resulted in your	3	CHAIRMAN: Could I just ask you one other thing about
4	investigation that the inherent strength of the concrete	4	concrete. Dr Lau said, and I don't dispute it but I'd
5	itself is below par?	5	just like your comment, if I could, that yes, the fresh
6	A. No, not at all, and I think using the honeycomb as	6	concrete goes in, you do your cube tests and it has
7	a metaphor or a facsimile for the strength is an error.	7	a certain strength. That strength increases as the
8	The honeycomb is indeed extremely poor workmanship.	8	concrete settles and grows older, but then, like us,
9	I would use the word "extremely" because it can be	9	I suppose, at 25 we are running around a rugby field; at
10	avoided. I think I said this at the first hearing: the	10	75, even being on the field would amount to a physical
11	aggregate size was probably too large for the density of	11	activity. You know, we start to lose our strength, and
12	reinforcement, and it seems as it an admixture, a simple	12	concrete 1s the same.
13	plasticiser, was not used to enable the flowability of	13	A. Yes, yes. No, that's not the case. It plateaus, sir.
14	the concrete.	14	It's true, you get a very rapid increase in strength.
15	But that doesn't change the strength of the concrete	15	It's like a it's a parabolic mathematically, it's
10	which would have been demonstrated by the cube	10	an asymptote, which means it gradually increases with
1/	strengths. Even taking into account the fact that	1/	strength over time and just almost runs parallel to
18	the other, the cores from the disphragm well really	18	something, so it flattens off. It's like the shape of
19	represent a very good comparison between what I would	20	relationship of congrate. You get the cort of pershelic
20	say are the on-site curing situations. And I know	20	shape at the beginning and then it flattens right of
$\frac{21}{22}$	say are the on-site curing situations. And I Know	L 4	shape at the beginning and then it flattens fight off.
	somebody is going to come back and say diaphragm walls	22	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD. With no decline?
2.3	somebody is going to come back and say diaphragm walls cure in a different way but when we talk about a 3 metre	22 23	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: With no decline? A. With no decline, no I mean when I say
22 23 24	somebody is going to come back and say diaphragm walls cure in a different way but when we talk about a 3 metre thick slab, the conditions of curing are not that	22 23 24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: With no decline? A. With no decline, no I mean, when I say CHAIRMAN: Even over 100 years?

	Page 13		Page 15
1	Portland cement, hasn't been around for 100 years, but	1	honeycombing.
2	what has been around is pozzolanic cement. If you	2	A. Mm-hmm.
3	wander around Roman sites, for example, you can even	3	Q. Given the extensiveness of the honeycombing that we
4	touch the concrete, and it is concrete, which was made	4	found in the EWL slab, do you agree that it is rather
5	2,000 or 3,000 years ago, 2,500 years ago, and it's	5	unusual?
6	still there. You would really have to give it a big	6	A. Well, I think the wording there it takes the words
7	thump. And its chemistry, sir, is different.	7	out of my mouth "very unsatisfactory workmanship".
8	So you have these two things working together, OPC	8	In fact, I've just introduced "very" yes, very
9	and the pozzolanic cement.	9	unsatisfactory, and I think totally avoidable, but
10	I could go into all sorts of things about the	10	I still stay by what I said in terms of the strength
11	fineness of the grain of the grinding of the cement,	11	quality of the concrete.
12	it has a thing in other words the finer you make it,	12	O. Provided the honeycombing is rectified?
13	the more surface area it gets so the quicker it will	13	A. Oh, yes, absolutely. As I referred to yesterday, any
14	set, and that's where you get the difference between,	14	cracking, for example, that you had observed of
15	shall we say, rapid hardening cement and very slow	15	an extreme nature, then you would deal with it, as
16	cement. I'm not here for that, sir.	16	a rectification, but it's not a safety issue.
17	CHAIRMAN: No. Good. Thank you. Your comments have	17	O. Can I take it that if the honeycombing is not rectified,
18	helped. Thank you.	18	it would have a detrimental impact on the strength of
19	(The witness returned to the witness box)	19	the concrete?
20	CHAIRMAN: Mr Chow.	20	A. Yes, but when I say "yes" to that, it does depend on the
21	MR PENNICOTT: Before Mr Chow continues, just to make it	21	degree of the honeycombing. If it's superficial, the
22	clear that I'm sure everybody behind me realises this	22	cover, for example and I think most of this was the
23	all the diagrams that the experts have been doing	23	cover of the concrete, in other words below the lowest
24	from time to time are photographed at the end of the day	24	bars then actually that has no that's cosmetic
25	and then reproduced into the bundle, just in case	25	and fire but it has no impact on the strength.
	Page 14		Page 16
1 (CHAIRMAN: Good.	1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Fire resistance, you mean?
2	MR PENNICOTT: I just wanted to make that clear so that	2	A. Yes, I'm sorry, fire resistance, yes. So people don't
3	everybody knows.	3	like looking at reinforcement over their head, in that
4	A. I hope I've got the arithmetic right. I know Mr Chow	4	sense.
5	will pick up any error.	5	So, no. I think you've got to take the honeycombing
6	Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)	6	······································
7	MR CHOW: Thank you. Dr Glover. Are you sure you don't wan	0	in ferms of its proper context
0		t 7	in terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes.
ð	to sit down?	t 7 8	In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is
8 9	to sit down? A. No. I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start	t 7 8 9	In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it
8 9 . 10	to sit down?A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing.	t 7 8 9 10	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's
8 9 10 11	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. O. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the 	t 7 8 9 10 11	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got
8 9 10 11 12	to sit down?A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing.Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before	t 7 8 9 10 11 12	In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back.
8 9 10 11 12 13	to sit down?A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing.Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. O. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	to sit down?A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing.Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honevcombing. You mentioned about the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	to sit down?A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing.Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you.	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned honeycombing? 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability. Q flowability. So it is something to do with the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned honeycombing? A. Yes. 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability. Q flowability. So it is something to do with the design mix; is that correct?
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned honeycombing? A. Yes. Q. What we can see from the evidence if I may just give 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability. Q flowability. So it is something to do with the design mix; is that correct? A. No, not no, because the design mix doesn't dictate
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned honeycombing? A. Yes. Q. What we can see from the evidence if I may just give the page reference: bundle OU5, page 3262 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability. Q flowability. So it is something to do with the design mix; is that correct? A. No, not no, because the design mix doesn't dictate I will correct myself. The design mix is dictated in
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned honeycombing? A. Yes. Q. What we can see from the evidence if I may just give the page reference: bundle OU5, page 3262 paragraph 3.5.11 of the holistic report. What is set 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability. Q flowability. So it is something to do with the design mix; is that correct? A. No, not no, because the design mix doesn't dictate I will correct myself. The design mix is dictated in terms of aggregate size.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 to sit down? A. No, I'm better standing up, otherwise I will start coughing. Q. Thank you. It's really helps for you to set out all the details regarding the partial load factors, but before I move on to the next topic that I planned to do, may I pick up on one or two questions raised by the chairman earlier with you. Do you remember the chairman mentioned whether you have seen any evidence which may cast any doubt on the quality of the concrete, and Mr Chairman mentioned honeycombing? A. Yes. Q. What we can see from the evidence if I may just give the page reference: bundle OU5, page 3262 paragraph 3.5.11 of the holistic report. What is set out in the report is that 19 per cent of the soffit of 	t 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 In terms of its proper context. MR CHOW: Yes. A. And there's no doubt it has to be repaired, but it is by and large I hate to use this language because it sounds quite superficial but that's what it is it's more like a plastering exercise, to make sure we've got it back. Q. Right. Earlier, you also mentioned about the possible cause of this honeycombing. You mentioned about the aggregate size perhaps is not appropriate. You mentioned about perhaps they should have put in a plasticiser to improve the A. Flowability. Q flowability. So it is something to do with the design mix; is that correct? A. No, not no, because the design mix doesn't dictate I will correct myself. The design mix is dictated in terms of aggregate size. Q. Yes.

	Page 17		Page 19
1	more to do with the application. My observation that	1	But I have not used this in any of the assessments of
2	I would have thought the aggregate size should have been	2	the strength, and indeed I could start to add some of
3	smaller was just an observation, but I think	3	this in by just using a proportion of the concrete
4	20 millimetre aggregate with some of the concentration	4	strength, for example, but I chose not to because, to be
5	of nine layers of reinforcement would have asked some	5	quite candid, there's so much reserve of strength in
6	questions. I mean, the contractor, concrete contractor,	6	this structure that it can stand the test of applying
7	probably just picked up the specification and said, "Ah,	7	some very, very silly rules in the loads that are
8	it's one of those", and the ready mix arrived and they	8	applied.
9	hadn't really interrogated what the impact of the	9	So I can see where you're coming from. I'd like to
10	concrete would be on the specific reinforcement that was	10	believe I'm a prudent engineer. Using my prudence,
11	in place. These things happen but I'm surprised it	11	I didn't apply it in the design, but I feel I could
12	happened quite so often.	12	guite easily put forward a case to use it, and I most
13	O. As a lavperson, it's rather obvious to me that these	13	certainly think that if people maintain the position
14	honeycomb were discovered because they happened to be	14	that there are no shear links in certain areas, then
15	located at the soffit of the EWL slab. If there is	15	I can equally use the argument that it's very obvious
16	honevcombing in the core of the concrete slab, then	16	that the concrete is stronger.
17	obviously there is no way that one would know the extent	17	Does that help to bridge the gap?
18	of the honeycombing	18	O I would like to ask one last question on honeycombing
19	Now, the fact that we have an unusual large extent	19	iust to make sure that everybody understands. Now, you
20	of honeycombing that appears at the soffit of the EWL	20	said there is no real linkage between honeycombing and
21	slab would it suggest to you perhaps you have to start	21	the strength of the concrete but as a lavperson if we
22	asking about or questioning the quality of the	22	see a concrete cube full of honeycombing being tested
23	concrete as a whole of the EWL slab, and it wouldn't be	23	under the same test. I would expect that the strength of
$\frac{23}{24}$	prudent for us to simply rely on the cube strength that	$\begin{vmatrix} 23 \\ 24 \end{vmatrix}$	that cube would be much smaller or lower than a concrete
25	we obtained from the ready mix that was delivered to	25	cube without any honeycombing Am I wrong?
	Dece 19		Dage 20
			Page 20
1	site to say that, now, because the cube strength shows		A. Mr Chow, you and I can agree on that, that if you test
2	a much higher strength, irrespective of the quality of	2	a bunch of stones loosely glued together, it most
3	the concreting work for the EWL slab, we nevertheless		certainly won't pass the test, yes.
4	use a much higher concrete strength for the purpose of		Q. So, in other words, can we infer that if there i
5	forensic assessment?	5	honeycomb inside the core of the slab, then we should
6	So my question is in view of the extensiveness of	6	expect that the concrete strength at the location where
7	the honeycomb and the location of those honeycomb, would		there are honeycombs would be lower?
8	it be prudent or not to adopt the apparent higher	8	A. Yes. Well, it's interesting. You and I know what
9	strength of the concrete?	9	causes the honeycombing, and the honeycombing is a lack
10	A. I can understand your point, and I like the use of the	10	of flowability of the concrete which is constrained
11	word "prudent". I like to believe I'm a prudent		because the spacing between the bars, et cetera, doesn't
12	engineer. You've got to weigh these things up. I must	12	allow the concrete to flow. In the core of this slab,
13	agree with you that for a layperson, they would most	13	that is not the case, and particularly at the top of the
14	certainly see a link between honeycombing and somehow	14	slab where we are most concerned, it's very visual and
15	a weakness in the materials. But I'm saying, actually,	15	very obvious.
16	I can't see the relationship between strength and	16	So extrapolating honeycombing at the base of the
17	honeycombing. I can most certainly see a link between	17	3 metre slab and then saying, "My goodness me, we've go
18	workmanship and the honeycombing, most certainly, but	18	to declare the concrete inadequate in strength", I'm
19	I wouldn't have extrapolated all the way.	19	sorry, I can't buy into that.
20	The other thing I have to emphasise, and I should	$ ^{20}$	Q. Other than the flowability of the concrete, would you
21	have emphasised this before, in all the assessments	21	agree that it also depends on the workmanship of the
22	I nave done of this structure, I have not taken	$ ^{22}$	concreter, that they properly compact with the kind of
23	advantage of any of this, other than when it came to the	23	rod, vibrator?
24	shear strength, because I think we were being posed with	24	A. The vibrators, yes. But there's no reason when
25	a silly situation, a silly problem to solve, that's all.	25	you're dealing with a 3 metre thickness of concrete and

5 (Pages 17 to 20)

	Page 21		Page 23
1	the sort of mix we have, it's very flowable for what	1	So, Dr Glover, you are telling us that the
2	I would say unconstrained situations, and I have no	2	honeycombing at the soffit, at the bottom of these
3	reason to believe when I've observed the surface of	3	3 metre slabs is not a workmanship issue, it's a result
4	the concrete and whatever, there's been no evidence of	4	of the density of the steel and the flowability of the
5	what I would expect to see if it hadn't been properly	5	concrete?
6	vibrated in that sense.	6	A. That's my observation, sir, but I don't think the
7	I don't think the competence I don't think this	7	operative really had a fighting chance.
8	is an issue of the operative on site. I think, you	8	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's really helpful, because so
9	know, you've got to imagine he's standing 3 metres	9	far in this Commission the word "workmanship" or "poor
10	above, in other words more than the height of this room,	10	workmanship" is being used quite widely, and I think
11	and he's looking through some of the densest	11	it's being used as shorthand, without really
12	reinforcement I've seen at the top. He's got nine	12	understanding what it meant.
13	layers of reinforcement unimaginable, isn't it,	13	A. Poor selection of materials.
14	really? at the bottom, stacked like this	14	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Poor selection of materials for the
15	(demonstrating), 6 inches centre to centre. Actually	15	situation that we find ourselves in, with such dense
16	the space is more like 90 millimetres square. How	16	reinforcement at the low level of this slab.
17	does he's got this poker, he's got this vibrator, and	17	A. Yes.
18	he's doing his absolute damnedest to get down there and	18	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: But "workmanship" would be the wrong
19	do it. That's what I'm saying.	19	title "poor workmanship" would be the wrong
20	So this is not an issue of the workmanship of the	20	classification of it, in your view?
21	individual involved. It is a question of the selection	21	A. Yes, very much so, and returning to something the
22	of the materials that the operative had to deal with.	22	Chairman said about the couplers, it's easy to say the
23	Now, I've made that sound like a statement. It's not.	23	operative's at fault, is slap-dash, it was a Friday
24	It's an observation. But I think, if you add all those	24	afternoon and he wants to get away. That's not the case
25	things together, you will see that it does make sense.	25	here. Workmen don't want to do that. It only comes
	Page 22		Page 24
1	But the answer to your question is: the concrete	1	back on them in the end so they want to do a good job.
2	strength, as exhibited by the cubes, is a very good	2	What normally would have happened I'm sorry, I am
3	facsimile of the strength which is in the structure, and	3	extending my response but you would have carried out
4	the cubes or the cylinders, the cores that were taken of		extending my response but you would have carried out
5	•	4	flowability tests. You would have done them off site.
6	the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you	4 5	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember
0	the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect.	4 5 6	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out
7	the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect.Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised	4 5 6 7	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be
7 8	the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect.Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you	4 5 6 7 8	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability
0 7 8 9	the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect.Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with youCHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that	4 5 6 7 8 9	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate
0 7 8 9 10	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving
0 7 8 9 10 11	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and
7 8 9 10 11 12	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was
7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on,
 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up
 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube CHAIRMAN: All right. And his doubt as to the quality of 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up there, he's looking through at least four layers and
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube CHAIRMAN: All right. And his doubt as to the quality of the concrete is based on? 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up there, he's looking through at least four layers and there's nine layers below. Not only that, the
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube CHAIRMAN: All right. And his doubt as to the quality of the concrete is based on? 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up there, he's looking through at least four layers and there's nine layers below. Not only that, the shuttering wasn't properly cleaned, you could see water
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube CHAIRMAN: All right. And his doubt as to the quality of the concrete is based on? MR CHOW: The extensiveness of honeycombing and the workmanship. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up there, he's looking through at least four layers and there's nine layers below. Not only that, the shuttering wasn't properly cleaned, you could see water on it and latents in the photographs. So I think it was
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube CHAIRMAN: All right. And his doubt as to the quality of the concrete is based on? MR CHOW: The extensiveness of honeycombing and the workmanship. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Good. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up there, he's looking through at least four layers and there's nine layers below. Not only that, the shuttering wasn't properly cleaned, you could see water on it and latents in the photographs. So I think it was just
7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 the diaphragm wall are a good indicator of what you would expect. Q. Right. The other question that Mr Chairman just raised with you CHAIRMAN: Sorry, could I just ask, so that I know and that we know when we come to do this report as I understand it, there's no suggestion by Dr Lau that the concrete strength itself is inadequate? MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman. But the point, from my recollection, Dr Lau's evidence that he has some doubt as to the quality of the concrete and therefore he does not advise to use a higher strength for the purpose of structural assessment, notwithstanding the cube strength that one obtained from the 5,000-odd cube CHAIRMAN: All right. And his doubt as to the quality of the concrete is based on? MR CHOW: The extensiveness of honeycombing and the workmanship. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Good. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Could I just pick something up here. 	4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	flowability tests. You would have done them off site. You would have identified these you remember I referred to the unknowns and how you rule them out you deal with them early, and this was going to be a problem, so you would have carried out flowability trials off-site, using certain admixtures, aggregate size, and you would have gone back to the approving authority and said, "Look, I intend to do this", and show the demonstration. But no, that wasn't. It was just, "Just hammer on, this is the mix, here is the ready mix truck". I am imagining it but you can see the situation, and the poor old operative is there with an army of vibrators, working through the night, the programme is we're pushing on, we've got to get on, he's doing his damnedest. Just imagine it. He's up there, he's looking through at least four layers and there's nine layers below. Not only that, the shuttering wasn't properly cleaned, you could see water on it and latents in the photographs. So I think it was just COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The cleaning of the shuttering is

25

over time, after several years, concrete strength starts

Page 25		Page 27
A. I would agree with that, but that would have been quite	1	to decline. What is your view on his suggestion of
superficial. You're familiar with these things. You	2	development of micro-cracks that caused the decline of
would have got that sort of watering effect on the	3	the strength?
bottom. It wouldn't have caused the honeycombing. It	4	A. Micro-cracks? I've got to think now what might have
would have caused the local softening and lack of	5	been in his thinking there. We do get micro-cracks
hardness of the finish, in my opinion.	6	during the curing period, due to shrinkage, and if you
COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. Just to round this of	f 7	have restraint then the concrete gets poured and it
in my mind. You are telling us that the honeycombing	8	manifests itself in cracks. But there's no evidence of
can and should be repaired, and indeed it has been?	9	that. You would see it on the surface rather than in
A. Yes.	10	the heart of the structure.
COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And that then remediates the	11	I'm not aware I mean, concrete is a ceramic.
situation to the situation that was expected in the	12	I mean, do your plates have micro your plate is
design? It brings it up to the required standard?	13	a ceramic, concrete is a ceramic. Are you aware of any
A. It brings it up to a required standard, but the fact is	14	micro-cracks in your plates? Do they suddenly
that in some of the latents, there would have been	15	disintegrate? I'm just trying to find out what he
a question about the lapping of some bars. They didn't	16	meant, because for something to crack, there has to be
use couplers, they used lapping bars.	17	an external influence on it or there has to be something
COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	18	to do with the chemistry which is causing it, and I'm
A. And a lapped bar transfers its strength from this bar	19	not aware of that, and if I refer back to my analogy
(indicating) to that bar (indicating) through the	20	with Roman concrete which makes up a very significant
concrete.	21	constituent of modern concrete mixes, then I'm afraid
COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Indeed.	22	I can't help you answering that question.
A. And if the concrete is not there, clearly it can't do	23	Q. I believe Dr Lau also mentioned because of the loading
that.	24	and the stress experienced by the concrete, it develops
COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	25	micro-cracks, so that may be the distinction between the
Page 26		Page 28
A So those hars in a situation and Lonly saw a couple	1	plate
of situations where that would have occurred, where	2	A. Oh. right. That's fair enough. I thought he was
there wasn't sufficient concrete between the two to get	3	thinking the poor old concrete sitting there, it's
the full transfer of load. But there are nine layers	4	minding its own business, and then suddenly over time it
COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes	5	starts to say. "I have a micro-crack."
A. And the utilisation levels in the mid-span are something	6	No. micro-cracks in the sense of surface cracks are
in the teens. So remediation in this case is very	7	
In the teenst bo remediation in this ease is tery		very much part of reinforced concrete, because as
satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer	8	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said vesterday, reinforced concrete and people
satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say	7 8 9	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced
satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than	7 8 9 10	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's
satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent.	7 8 9 10 11	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the
satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you, That's very helpful	8 9 10 11 . 12	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say
satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this 	<pre>/ 8 9 10 11 .12 13 14 15</pre>	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant?
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this particular structure. 	7 8 9 10 11 . 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The suggestion
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this particular structure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful 	7 8 9 10 11 . 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 . 19	 very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The suggestion A. Those would be called micro-cracks and there would be
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this particular structure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful MR CHOW: Dr Glover, another issue that Mr Chairman has 	7 8 9 10 11 .12 13 14 15 16 17 18 .19 20	 very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The suggestion A. Those would be called micro-cracks and there would be surface you would see them.
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this particular structure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful MR CHOW: Dr Glover, another issue that Mr Chairman has discussed with you earlier is in relation to the 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The suggestion A. Those would be called micro-cracks and there would be surface you would see them. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think the suggestion we had from
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this particular structure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful MR CHOW: Dr Glover, another issue that Mr Chairman has discussed with you earlier is in relation to the variation of the strength of the concrete over time. In 	7 8 9 10 11 .12 13 14 15 16 17 18 .19 20 21 22	 very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The suggestion A. Those would be called micro-cracks and there would be surface you would see them. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think the suggestion we had from Dr Lau was over many years these micro-cracks would
 satisfactory, and it's almost back to where the designer would have expected it to be, and I would say utilisation levels are probably no higher than 20 per cent. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful A. I wouldn't be making these statements in, shall I say, a more highly stressed structure, but COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is in relation to this particular structure. A. Exactly, and all my comments do relate to this particular structure. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. That's very helpful MR CHOW: Dr Glover, another issue that Mr Chairman has discussed with you earlier is in relation to the variation of the strength of the concrete over time. In fact, Dr Lau also mentioned about development of 	7 8 9 10 11 .12 13 14 15 16 17 18 .19 20 21 22 23	 very much part of reinforced concrete, because as I think I said yesterday, reinforced concrete and people this is a bit of a shock horror, but reinforced concrete doesn't work unless it does crack, because it's the flexing of the concrete which then allows the concrete to bond onto the bar and for the bar to develop its strain. But these are micro-cracks. When I say "micro", you will be able to see some of them, but they are spread out along a distance, and that's what we are talking about. Do you think that's what he might have meant? COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The suggestion A. Those would be called micro-cracks and there would be surface you would see them. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think the suggestion we had from Dr Lau was over many years these micro-cracks would result in the concrete being weaker.
	 A. I would agree with that, but that would have been quite superficial. You're familiar with these things. You would have got that sort of watering effect on the bottom. It wouldn't have caused the honeycombing. It would have caused the local softening and lack of hardness of the finish, in my opinion. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. Just to round this of in my mind. You are telling us that the honeycombing can and should be repaired, and indeed it has been? A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And that then remediates the situation to the situation that was expected in the design? It brings it up to the required standard? A. It brings it up to a required standard, but the fact is that in some of the latents, there would have been a question about the lapping of some bars. They didn't use couplers, they used lapping bars. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. And a lapped bar transfers its strength from this bar (indicating) to that bar (indicating) through the concrete. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Indeed. A. And if the concrete is not there, clearly it can't do that. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. Page 26 A. So those bars, in a situation and I only saw a couple of situations where that would have occurred, where there wasn't sufficient concrete between the two to get the full transfer of load. But there are nine layers. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. And the utilisation levels in the mid-span are something in the use of load. But there are nine layers. 	A. I would agree with that, but that would have been quite 1 superficial. You're familiar with these things. You 2 would have got that sort of watering effect on the 3 bottom. It wouldn't have caused the honeycombing. It 4 would have caused the local softening and lack of 5 hardness of the finish, in my opinion. 6 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. Just to round this off 7 in my mind. You are telling us that the honeycombing 8 can and should be repaired, and indeed it has been? 9 A. Yes. 10 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And that then remediates the 11 situation to the situation that was expected in the 12 design? It brings it up to the required standard? 13 A. It brings it up to a required standard, but the fact is 14 that in some of the latents, there would have been 15 a question about the lapping of some bars. They didn't 16 use couplers, they used lapping bars. 17 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. 18 A. And a lapped bar transfers its strength from this bar 19 (indicating) to that bar (indicating) through the 20 concrete.

25

cracks you might get corrosive materials in it and

	Page 29		Page 31
1	something nasty will happen. He did refer to	1	to insects.
2	carbonation in 1950s or 50 year ago concrete and he's	2	O. Before I go back to what I planned to do with you this
3	absolutely right about that, and that's because the	3	morning
4	concrete wasn't dense enough. I mean, I'm not talking	4	A. Oh, dear.
5	about heavy now, I'm talking about dense in terms of	5	O can I just seek clarification on what you have just
6	if you think of concrete, it's a mixture of stones and	6	said on those partial factors of safety, just to clarify
7	paste, and the density comes from can I get enough paste	7	what really your position is.
8	and bits of sand into those parts? And that's where	8	Now, so far as you are concerned, for the purpose of
9	admixtures have come in to a large extent and that's	9	giving your opinion, in answer to the Commission's
10	where the pozzolanic material comes in.	10	question as to whether the structure is safe or fit for
11	Our concrete mixes now take this in the sense	11	purpose, what you have in mind is the corresponding
12	that it's given the emphasis is on durability and	12	partial load factors for forensic analysis; is that
13	density rather than on strength, because strength, if	13	right?
14	you like, is not something that we're worried about so	14	A. Yes, that's right. I was just trying to explain how
15	much anymore because we know we can achieve it, as the	15	I would have approached any other structure, but what
16	concrete cubes demonstrate. And indeed, if you like,	16	I'm saying is I didn't take advantage of any of this.
17	our specifications on strength of concrete are	17	Q. Certainly, yes.
18	probably are behind in terms of where we are with	18	A. But I wish I could, I mean but I didn't have to,
19	concrete technology.	19	because it's safe and it's fit for purpose.
20	So the emphasis for us nowadays is to make sure we	20	Q. Okay. Thank you.
21	have a good, dense mix, to provide that durable cover,	21	A. But if you want me to, I will, and I'll demonstrate it's
22	because we do not want carbonation, and the carbonation	22	got an even larger reserve of strength.
23	occurs because of this micro-cracking maybe this is	23	Q. It's very important that you clarify that, because as
24	where he was. You get this micro-cracking occurring	24	Mr Southward told us yesterday there's no textbook
25	because the reinforcement is straining. So you get	25	definition for safe, safety and fit for purpose. So
	Page 30		Page 32
1	Page 30	1	Page 32
1	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and	1	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's
1 2 3	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can	1 2 3	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only
1 2 3 4	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough	1 2 3 4	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides
1 2 3 4 5	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of	1 2 3 4 5	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete.	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code: whereas as far as you are
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay. A. There are no little termites out there, for example,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up. Q. All right.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay. A. There are no little termites out there, for example, concrete termites. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up. Q. All right. A. And so therefore, if I was to look at the factor of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay. A. There are no little termites out there, for example, concrete termites. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up. Q. All right. A. And so therefore, if I was to look at the factor of safety of the structure as I understand it today, it
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay. A. There are no little termites out there, for example, concrete termites. Q. Right. A. You're not going to bring that up, are you, concrete 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up. Q. All right. A. And so therefore, if I was to look at the factor of safety of the structure as I understand it today, it would be higher than the design, for this particular
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay. A. There are no little termites out there, for example, concrete termites. Q. Right. A. You're not going to bring that up, are you, concrete termites? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up. Q. All right. A. And so therefore, if I was to look at the factor of safety of the structure as I understand it today, it would be higher than the design, for this particular structure.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 30 a little crack and that allows the passage of carbon dioxide to reduce the effectiveness of the cover, and that's called carbonation. But actually, if you can make that material which is in the cover dense enough, then you reduce that. And there's a whole series of modern tests that we use to do that on concrete. MR CHOW: Just to wrap up this part of our discussion, so your view is that as long as the structure is properly built and so long as the structure will not experience a loading which exceeds what the designer has allowed for, then the structure can exist forever? A. Yes. Q. A concrete structure. A. Yes. Well, as long as you don't have any corrosive materials coming into it or whatever. I mean, there has to be a sensible limit to it. But concrete itself, no, I don't see Q. All right. Okay. A. There are no little termites out there, for example, concrete termites. Q. Right. A. You're not going to bring that up, are you, concrete termites? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 32 different engineers may have different reference line, different benchmark, and the way I understand Dr Lau's evidence, as far as he is concerned, he would only consider the structure is safe if the structure provides the same level of safety, ie the same factor of safety as required by the code; whereas as far as you are concerned, you consider that the factor of safety which is somewhat lower than the factor of safety required by the code but for the purpose of forensic analysis, so long as it passes your forensic analysis and the corresponding somewhat lower factor of safety, you would consider the structure safe? A. I'm afraid you've used a word which is an alert to me: a lower factor of safety. No, I don't believe it follows from this I end up with a lower factor of safety, because actually all I've done is I've looked at the actual situation, and the actual situation is the resistance side has gone up. Q. All right. A. And so therefore, if I was to look at the factor of safety of the structure as I understand it today, it would be higher than the design, for this particular structure. So I don't want people running away with that

	Page 33		Page 35
1	some people might misunderstand. You and I don't but	1	to achieve the level of cover I would expect for the
2	other people might, so	2	exposure that the structure would undergo. I hope that
3	Q. Right. One more clarification before I move on. The	3	made sense, because it didn't come out as a flowing
4	way you explained to us about forensic analysis, that is	4	sentence.
5	to do with the ultimate limit state; yes?	5	Q. Yes. And also, to ensure durability, you would have to
6	A. Yes.	6	ensure that the cracks that are going to develop in the
7	Q. So even if you consider the forensic or you adopt the	7	structure would not be excessive, and to decide whether
8	way that you did for forensic analysis, you still need	8	it's excessive, again you make reference to what is set
9	to check the serviceability?	9	out in the code. In this present case, it is
10	A. Yes.	10	0.3 millimetres.
11	Q. And, when you check the serviceability, you still need	11	A. Yes, you've got to be careful about that, because
12	to apply the corresponding load factor and material	12	I think the building code even in Hong Kong recognises
13	factor as provided in the code; is that right?	13	that in some situations, exposures, for example, that
14	A. Yes, I did say that, actually. It doesn't affect the	14	the crack width calculation, provided you have obeyed
15	SLS condition at all, in which I don't have material	15	certain detailing rules, is a deemed-to-satisfy
16	factors, by the way, or load factors. You just take	16	criteria. People do see the crack width calculation as
17	life as it really is, the loads as they are.	17	a science in itself but indeed it's black magic, and
18	So, no, this is to do with ULS, as you and I	18	that's really why it's only ever been taken as
19	again, I guess this is for other people, isn't it, not	19	an indicator, it's not absolute.
20	for you and I is it?	20	So therefore, I think this is true of all codes that
21	Q. Yes.	21	I'm aware of anyway, national codes, the crack width
22	A. I hope it is.	22	calculation, if that's what you're referring to, does
23	Q. (Overspeaking) for the Commission.	23	not have to be executed in all situations; it's only in
24	A. Yes, good.	24	situations where there is a particular issue to address.
25	Q. If I may then start with what I planned to do originally	25	Q. Right.
	Page 34		Page 36
1	this morning.	1	A. And I think we are in a situation here and we are
•			
2	А. БОПУ.	2	talking now specifically of couplers, I think where
2 3	Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually	2 3	talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and
2 3 4	A. Sorry.Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for	2 3 4	talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different
2 3 4 5	A. Sorry.Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right?	2 3 4 5	talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely
2 3 4 5 6	A. Sorry.Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you	2 3 4 5 6	talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct.
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be 	2 3 4 5 6 7	talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand."
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to a say that I'm happy is product the method.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in the say in the say in the say of t
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By "durable", in the context of post-construction 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check anyway, and that's it, and if that's what the code says that that's observe.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By "durable", in the context of post-construction assessment, are you saying that one has to ensure that it is 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check anyway, and that's it, and if that's what the code says then that's okay.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By "durable", in the context of post-construction assessment, are you saying that one has to ensure that we have enough concrete cover to ensure that it is durable, and to have anough concrete cover you would 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check anyway, and that's it, and if that's what the code says then that's okay. Q. The code, from my recollection, because I remember my learned leader has taken Mr Southward through details of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By "durable", in the context of post-construction assessment, are you saying that one has to ensure that we have enough concrete cover to ensure that it is durable, and to have enough concrete cover you would make reference to the requirement of the code: is that 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check anyway, and that's it, and if that's what the code says then that's okay. Q. The code, from my recollection, because I remember my learned leader has taken Mr Southward through details of the relevant part of the code.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By "durable", in the context of post-construction assessment, are you saying that one has to ensure that we have enough concrete cover to ensure that it is durable, and to have enough concrete cover you would make reference to the requirement of the code; is that right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check anyway, and that's it, and if that's what the code says then that's okay. Q. The code, from my recollection, because I remember my learned leader has taken Mr Southward through details of the relevant part of the code, about different exposure conditions
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 A. Sorry. Q. The next topics that I would like to deal with, actually we have covered a little already, is about fit for purpose; right? In paragraph 5.8 of your first expert report, you said, in your opinion, the important aspect to be satisfied I'm starting from line 4 of paragraph 5.8. A. Yes. Q. " the important aspect to be satisfied is whether the as-constructed structure is capable of being used and function as a station safely and without any physical restrictions on its operations and as anticipated by MTRCL. In that regard, the structure should be durable, safe, have sufficient strength, and not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station" Now, I just want to seek your clarification. By "durable", in the context of post-construction assessment, are you saying that one has to ensure that we have enough concrete cover to ensure that it is durable, and to have enough concrete cover you would make reference to the requirement of the code; is that right? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 talking now specifically of couplers, I think where that's not the case. It gets a tick in the box and I thought Mr Southward's description of different things, when this question was asked, was entirely correct. So I'm happy with that. Q. Right, okay. A. Sorry, when I said "I'm happy with that", I hope you didn't mean to say that I'm happy with it has to be code-compliant. Q. "Ah, that is what I understand." A. I thought you might. What I'm saying is you've got to look at the environment and I believe what the code in this particular situation says makes sense, that this environment is benign and that the "deemed-to-satisfy rules" meant you didn't have to carry out that check anyway, and that's it, and if that's what the code says then that's okay. Q. The code, from my recollection, because I remember my learned leader has taken Mr Southward through details of the relevant part of the code, about different exposure conditions.

	Page 37		Page 39
1	is 0.3 millimetres. If the structure is exposed to	1	would expect every day, is that the slab level is at
2	exposure condition 1, then the code said one doesn't	2	plus 4, the actual sort of stable water table I think is
3	have to worry about durability, in excess of	3	around about 1, and it varies by about half a metre
4	0.3 millimetres	4	either side of that.
5	A. Correct.	5	Q. Right.
6	Q may not have any impact on long-term durability. But	6	A. If you have an extremely high tide, a storm surge or
7	for other exposure conditions, then you have to ensure	7	something, then I should imagine it could go as high as
8	that the crack width under working condition should not	8	that, but I find the 2.8 did you mention? to be
9	exceed 0.3 millimetres. This is what the code said.	9	a bit extraordinary, and the lower figure must have been
10	A. Yes.	10	because of some local in fact, it would have been
11	Q. Are you happy with that as a reasonable requirement?	11	because of some local drawdown that the contractor would
12	A. I'm happy that we have a benign environment, whatever	12	have been carrying out as part of the construction.
13	you want to call it, and as such cracking does not pose	13	But by and large you don't you don't design
14	a risk. It's not a wetting and drying situation, and	14	around those sorts of numbers because they are almost
15	I think that is it, really, other than to observe that	15	instantaneous. You know, you don't take those as
16	I have not seen any of this cracking, and the loading	16	long-term durability issues, I should say to you.
17	that the structure is currently experiencing is about	17	You've got to take those loadings into account in your
18	90 per cent of the loading that could reasonably be	18	structural calculations, but when so, when we are
19	expected, and if there had been any cracking it would	19	looking at durability issues, we tend to look at the
20	have been apparent by now, even in an isolated area,	20	steady state and we take some fluctuations around it but
21	even in one or two locations. But there's no evidence	21	we don't take extremes because, if you take extremes,
22	of this.	22	you end up with extreme solutions which make no sense at
23	Q. No.	23	all.
24	A. So I'm not sure where your questions go because if we	24	So that's why I was trying to put the numbers that
25	don't watch out, we are not going to be talking about	25	we were being given in perspective. They are not the
	Page 38		Page 40
1	this structure, we are going to be talking about clauses	1	sort of numbers that you would expect the structure to
2	in codes, and I've already said that's not I'm not	2	be subjected to in a long or medium-term condition.
3	considering that. I don't want to give you a judgment	3	Something extraordinary would have to happen in
4	on compliance. I'm just answering the question: is it	4	Hong Kong for that to be the case; because, for example,
5	safe, is it fit for purpose, does it pass those tests?	5	for the water table to rise to 2.8 metres, when the sea
6	And I'm saying yes. I don't want to discuss what the	6	level is about zero, just think what that means locally,
7	fine detail of a particular clause says in a code,	7	
8		/ /	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.
0	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't	8	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.
9	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one,	7 8 9	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not
9 10	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant.	7 8 9 10	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put
9 10 11	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant.Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you	7 8 9 10 11	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I?
9 10 11 12	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant.Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you	7 8 9 10 11 12	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I?Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the
9 10 11 12 13	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant.Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I?Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527.
9 10 11 12 13 14	because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant.Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wetA. Wet and dry.	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I?Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527.It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal
9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 	whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre.You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry.I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I?Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527.It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. 	 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 16 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that?
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. A. Yes, there is. 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that? A. I'm sorry, if that is the case let me take your
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 20	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. A. Yes, there is. Q. The tidal variation, according to Atkins' report, varies 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that? A. I'm sorry, if that is the case let me take your number for now. I've been advised it's 4 but if you've
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. A. Yes, there is. Q. The tidal variation, according to Atkins' report, varies from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that? A. I'm sorry, if that is the case let me take your number for now. I've been advised it's 4 but if you've got better advice then I'm not going to challenge that.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 22	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. A. Yes, there is. Q. The tidal variation, according to Atkins' report, varies from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. A. Those I guess I can only imagine they come from historia momenta. 	 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 22 22 	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that? A. I'm sorry, if that is the case let me take your number for now. I've been advised it's 4 but if you've got better advice then I'm not going to challenge that. Q. Thank you for your trust, but I can also give a drawing mafementa.
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. A. Yes, there is. Q. The tidal variation, according to Atkins' report, varies from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. A. Those I guess I can only imagine they come from historic records. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that? A. I'm sorry, if that is the case let me take your number for now. I've been advised it's 4 but if you've got better advice then I'm not going to challenge that. Q. Thank you for your trust, but I can also give a drawing reference in which the level, the top level of the EWL slab is marked on these drawines. It's hur die U
9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 because I don't think it's relevant, not because I don't think it's important in another arena. In this one, it's irrelevant. Q. Actually, at this point, I just want to clarify with you what you actually mean in paragraph 5.8. But as you mentioned about, we are not in a wet A. Wet and dry. Q. Wet and dry. Perhaps it is a convenient moment that I have to raise this with you. A. Okay. Q. According to my instruction, there is a tidal variation. A. Yes, there is. Q. The tidal variation, according to Atkins' report, varies from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. A. Those I guess I can only imagine they come from historic records. Q. Yes. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	 whereas the level at the moment is 1 metre. You know, so I have to push back on that, I'm sorry. I mean, you are giving numbers in good faith. I'm not disputing your earnestness. But I have to equally put them into perspective, don't I? Q. May I just, for the purposes of the record, give the page reference for this. It's bundle AA, page 527. It's part of the Atkins report which provides the tidal variations from minus 0.2mPD to plus 2.8mPD. Regarding what you said about the top level of the EWL slab, my instruction is that it is not plus 4, it's only plus 2.85mPD. Would you disagree with that? A. I'm sorry, if that is the case let me take your number for now. I've been advised it's 4 but if you've got better advice then I'm not going to challenge that. Q. Thank you for your trust, but I can also give a drawing reference in which the level, the top level of the EWL slab is marked on those drawings. It's bundle H

	Page 41		Page 43
1	level in	1	A. I can see where the confusion has arisen, yes.
2	Q. The EWL slab.	2	O. So let's assume the top level of the EWL slab is
3	A. Yes, but is that the level in the station or is that the	3	plus 2.84.
4	level at SAT, NAT, area A or whatever? Because, you	4	A. Yes.
5	see, in the station, it's at a level, and then when	5	O. And given the tidal variation can go up to plus 2.8,
6	vou've got	6	with that tidal variation am I right in understanding
7	Q. Right.	7	that the top part of the EWL slab is subject to wet and
8	A. Of course, and I just wonder. But anyway, let's listen	8	dry conditions?
9	to what you have to say.	9	A. The external face of the diaphragm wall?
10	Q. I assume it is for the station	10	Q. Yes.
11	A. I'm not sure.	11	A. Yes. The external face of the diaphragm wall could be,
12	Q. I can further confirm that we have looked at it	12	yes. But, I mean, you've got to remember, wetting and
13	during the first stage of our COI, I think 2.85 is	13	drying what wetting and drying means is something is
14	a figure which looks very familiar to me, so I suspect	14	wet, you know, you take a bucket of water and you throw
15	2.85 is the top of the EWL slab of the station.	15	it on it, and then you allow it to dry in oxygen, so
16	A. Okay.	16	it's got lots of oxygen coming into it, and then you dry
17	Q. Just for the purpose of the record, bundle H, page 552	17	it, and then in a short period after that you throw
18	is a drawing on which someone marked the finish level of	18	another bucket of water over it and you get more oxygen
19	the EWL slab as plus 2.85.	19	in it.
20	Assuming that the top level of the EWL slab is plus	20	In the ground, it's not like that. You see, the
21	2.85	21	fact an interesting thing that people don't realise
22	A. Oh, we've got a drawing.	22	about waves, for example, the water doesn't move. All
23	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can we just pause and see this	23	a wave is is a circular motion of a particle of water
24	drawing?	24	moving round and round. So because the tide actually
25	MR CHOW: Sure.	25	moves up and down, we've got this thinking that there's
	Page 42		Page 44
1	A. Can you point me to the level itself? There's a ground	1	a huge in-flush of water, but it's not, it's a pressure,
2	level outside, isn't there?	2	and the water locally just rises up and goes down. The
3	O. Yes.	3	level of oxygen in that water is not substantially
4	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: There's a point	4	changed.
5	A. I can't really see it.	5	This is not the same as my bucket of water, drying
6	MR CHOW: Can we blow up a little bit, the top of the EWL	6	it out with a hairdryer and then putting another it's
7	slab.	7	not like that. So I'm not sure where you are going.
8	A. There's a level there, isn't there, on the ground? Can	8	Q. The short point I'm suggesting
9	I see what that is. Yes	9	A. We are talking about the outside wall of the diaphragm
10	Q. 2.84.	10	wall. I thought we were talking about cracks local to
11	A. 4.4 is the existing ground, and then we've got	11	the couplers which are inside the structure, away from
12	a dimension of 5 no, that's the slab depth. Rail	12	the wetting and drying. So can you get the connection
13	level yes, look, there's your 2.84.	13	between the two?
14	Q. Yes, 2.84.	14	Q. As I understand
15	A. But this is I'm not sure where this section is but	15	A. Otherwise we are going to waste our time, aren't we,
16	let's assume that that's because you see, what I'm	16	talking about the diaphragm wall?
17	referring to, you see that level there (indicating),	17	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, just pause there. You said
18	4.03?	18	"away from the wetting and the drying". It's just
19	Q. Yes.	19	wetting.
20	A. That level there (indicating), that was my reference	20	A. It's just wetting, and the ground is very humid.
21	point about the station being at 4.	21	I really don't know. This is not
22			
22	Q. I see. But to the left of it we see a level marked off,	22	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Because it's not drying, is it?
22 23	Q. I see. But to the left of it we see a level marked off, plus 2.84	22 23	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Because it's not drying, is it? A. No.
22 23 24	Q. I see. But to the left of it we see a level marked off, plus 2.84A. As I said, I'm quite happy to	22 23 24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Because it's not drying, is it? A. No. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Is that right?

	Page 45		Page 47
1	to be wet.	1	A. Just ask me what it is, otherwise we are going around in
2	CHAIRMAN: Mr Chow, perhaps you might put the question that	2	circles.
3	you would like to put now and then we can see where that	3	Q. All right. According to Dr Lau's theory, there are
4	takes us.	4	cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because
5	A. That would help.	5	of the tidal variation there is a concern for excessive
6	MR CHOW: What I'm getting at is that from my understanding	6	crack width, because that will cause corrosion to the
7	of Dr Lau's evidence, you will recall that yesterday or	7	steel inside the diaphragm wall, and at that zone, the
8	the day before, when he talked about the crack	8	tidal variation zone, that is the region where we have
9	distribution within the joint, he mentioned about the	9	the connection. Do you agree with me that that is
10	cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and to him	10	a concern?
11	there's a concern of water getting in and causing	11	A. No. And I repeat what I've just said, just to make sure
12	corrosion to the reinforcement inside.	12	that everybody understands why that is: the diaphragm
13	Yesterday, in your presentation, you mentioned one	13	wall has been designed in accordance with all of the
14	would need oxygen, water and iron to cause corrosion.	14	standards required. It's been constructed in accordance
15	A. Yes, and a constant flow, by the way, of oxygen and	15	with all the standards. It has all of the quality
16	water, not the same water.	16	assurance tests. It has been passed by the approval
17	Q. Not the same water.	17	authorities. It's undergone the highest level of
18	A. Yes. The key is, for something to cause corrosion,	18	inspection. If you start to question that, Mr Chow,
19	there needs to be a constant supply of the things that	19	then you should question every single diaphragm wall in
20	make the corrosion. If you deny one of them, you don't	20	Hong Kong. Is that what you're doing? Because if you
21	get it. So if you deny oxygen, you don't get corrosion.	21	want to go into that, then I'm quite happy to do that,
22	Put a nail into water at home, for example, and leave it	22	but that's what you are saying.
23	there, and carry out with a number of different ones,	23	I submitted yesterday some non-linear finite element
24	you do it over a number of days and take the nail out	24	analyses which demonstrate it is implausible for the
25	and see what the degree of corrosion is, and you will	25	scenarios that are being described to occur, and apart
	Page 46		Page 48
1	find that it will plateau.	1	from that I fall back again on what I've just said about
2	O. Just to use your example, if I drop the nail in the	2	the quality of construction of the diaphragm wall.
3	water for a certain number of hours in the day, and then	3	Now, if you want the Commission to open up the
4	I bring it out into the air, and the next day I do	4	discussion onto the diaphragm wall, that's for the
5	exactly the same thing over a period of a year, are you	5	Commission to decide, not for me, but I've just told you
6	suggesting the nail would not rust?	6	what my position is. And I'm sorry to be quite so
7	A. No. that's not correct.	7	strident, but it's a non-issue and we have some
8	O. So the nail will rust because it's subject dry and wet	8	important issues to discuss and I'd rather move to
9	conditions?	9	those.
10	A Yes when you take the nail out it will be wet and it	10	So I didn't mean to be offensive but I just wanted
11	absorbs oxygen it will start again	11	to be clear.
12	O Very well. So for the part of the EWL slab structure	12	O. Not at all. I don't mind at all.
13	which is subject to tidal variation so during a certain	13	CHAIRMAN: Could I just ask you here, so we know where we
14	period of hours in a day, it is in direct contact with	14	are going, because I appreciate you are saving.
15	seawater or saline water: is that correct?	15	according to Dr Lau, his investigations have indicated
16	A. It never dries.	16	the likelihood of cracks on the outside of the diaphragm
17	O. It never dries.	17	walls. That's what you say.
18	A. The environment in that level, there's always a level of	18	MR CHOW: Yes.
19	dampness just because of the poor water pressures in the	19	CHAIRMAN: Those cracks, being on the outside. would be in
20	soil.	20	direct contact with the earth, and because of tidal
21	Mr Chow, please, ask me the question and I'll answer	21	variations, so the water levels in the soil become
$\frac{1}{22}$	it. Do I believe there is a crack that could sensibly	22	greater and lesser, there is a concern for excessive
23	connect into the CJ: is that what you are asking me?	23	cracking which may lead to corrosion to the steel inside
24	Because I think that's what you are.	24	the diaphragm wall.
25	Q. I am not asking you about the CJ yet.	25	Now, has government taken any steps by way of

	Page 49		Page 51
1	remedial action to deal with that particular problem?	1	I think it's patently obvious that adding a dowel which
2	MR BOULDING: Sir, can I just intervene, and I apologise for	2	contributes something like 1 per cent, less than
3	this, but it is important to point out that Dr Lau has	3	1 per cent, to the strength of something is not
4	not carried out investigations to come up with that	4	a mitigation. And indeed the installation of such
5	particular conclusion. It's all theory.	5	a dowel, with all the good intentions that it has,
6	CHAIRMAN: All right.	6	causes vibration and all the other bits and pieces.
7	MR SHIEH: One can be concerned about anything under the	7	So I don't see the link, as a professional engineer.
8	sun.	8	You might wish to ask the same question of Mr Southward
9	CHAIRMAN: Absolutely, which is why what I want to try to	9	or Prof McQuillan, but I don't see the link, I'm sorry.
10	find out is starting from square one, so to speak.	10	It might be a lack of understanding on my part, but for
11	Nothing has been done, no remedial actions have been	11	the life of me I just can't understand.
12	taken, based on Dr Lau's opinion?	12	MR CHOW: All right.
13	MR CHOW: Mr Chairman, from my recollection of Dr Lau's	13	CHAIRMAN: Could I follow that up. What you are saying is
14	evidence, he seems to suggest that the installation of	14	that the dowel remedy, if I can call it that, you don't
15	dowel bar would somehow reduce the stress level inside	15	see it as being of any significant assistance to
16	the connection and that would help. And I would	16	whatever problem may be
17	understand his evidence as suggesting that because of	17	A. To whatever the list of remedies that are being sought,
18	the addition of the dowel bar, it will reduce the crack	18	I don't see that it contributes. This particular one,
19	width, and therefore improve the situation and that	19	this cracking of the diaphragm wall, it has no
20	would help or mitigate or reduce the concern with	20	relationship whatsoever.
21	corrosion.	21	CHAIRMAN: Then that's my second question: are you yourself
22	CHAIRMAN: All right. One of my major concerns obviously is	22	on what you know of the structure overall, particularly
23	that we don't bypass these things unwittingly. So	23	the external side of the D-walls, concerned about the
24	what's being said then is that Dr Lau is concerned,	24	issue of possible corrosion over an extended period of
25	based on his knowledge and his expertise, not on actual	25	time to the steel inside the D-walls?
	Page 50		Page 52
1	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of	1	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently.
1	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations	1	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic
1 2 3	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive.	1 2 3	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the
1 2 3 4	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No. because of tidal variations.	1 2 3 4	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates
1 2 3 4 5	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seen into them	1 2 3 4 5	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No. I don't have
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 211	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 ;11 12	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall"
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 ;11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 5 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 ;11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR BOULDING: It's an important point, in my submission.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall and the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 5 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. I think his evidence pleased
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall and the installation of dowel bar will improve the situation, so	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 ;11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR BOULDING: It's an important point, in my submission. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. I think his evidence please correct me if I've got it wrong is that there is
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall and the installation of dowel bar will improve the situation, so as to somehow eliminate the concern. What is your view	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. I think his evidence please correct me if I've got it wrong is that there is a risk that cracks might occur.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 50 investigation, that there are cracks on the outside of the diaphragm wall, and because of tidal variations, they may become excessive. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, because of tidal variations, water may seep into them. CHAIRMAN: Yes, thank you, causing corrosion. But he is of the view that this perceived long-term problem of corrosion will be satisfactorily dealt with by what I'll call the dowel bar remedy. MR CHOW: That's what he said, yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I think probably then it might be useful for the Commission to get Dr Glover's view on that MR CHOW: Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: sort of scenario. MR CHOW: Yes. Perhaps I can ask Dr Glover COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall and the installation of dowel bar will improve the situation, so as to somehow eliminate the concern. What is your view on that?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 7 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 52 A. No. The diaphragm wall has been designed competently, constructed very competently, lots of photographic records of what was constructed. We now have the benefit of the cores of the concrete which demonstrates it's very dense. Remember my comment earlier about density of concrete being the most important thing in terms of corrosion protection. No, I don't have concern. MR BOULDING: Sir, I don't want to be pedantic but it is an important point. My learned friend Mr Chow put the question on the basis and perhaps I can read: "Dr Glover, you recall that part of Dr Lau's evidence is that there is a need to install dowel bars, and the reason that he gave in evidence is that because of the cracks on the outside of the wall" Now, it's important to point out that his evidence was not that there were in fact cracks but there might be cracks. I see the professor is nodding. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. MR BOULDING: It's an important point, in my submission. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. I think his evidence please correct me if I've got it wrong is that there is a risk that cracks might occur.

2	CHAIRMAN: Thank you. Yes.	1	A. So it shouldn't to use that as a basis for saying,
	MR CHOW: It also refers to a number of diagrams from finite	2	"Oh, my goodness me, it's all going to crack", is
3	element analysis which show the pattern of the cracks.	3	misleading, to the extreme.
4	I think this is as far as we can go.	4	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: The purpose of my intervention is to
5	A. If I could just put that diagram into perspective, and	5	make sure the chairman understands what is being said.
6	I'm sure Dr Lau wasn't intending to mislead anybody, but	6	A. Sorry, yes. First of all, does Mr Chow agree with what
7	if you looked on that diagram it was from Atkins,	7	I said was correct?
8	I think, wasn't it? It's quite clear at the bottom,	8	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, can I just continue?
9	it says "ULS conditions", in other words failure	9	So what this is telling us is this is the cracking
10	conditions. That was misleading, to show that slide.	10	pattern at ultimate limit state, the theoretical
11	The other thing is Atkins do acknowledge that that	11	cracking pattern at ultimate limit state; yes? The
12	analysis was done in a bit of a hurry and they hadn't	12	ultimate limit state is the condition at failure, and
13	completed it, whereas the analysis I showed you	13	the analysis has shown that it never reaches anything
14	vesterday has had the opportunity of more consideration.	14	like the loading required for failure, ultimate limit
15	So I would say it's a pity that that is in the	15	state.
16	bundle but if anybody ever was to refer to it. I think	16	A. Correct.
17	they've got to look at it and see that it's related to	17	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: In lavman's terms is that correct
18	the failure mechanism of the structure and not at all	18	Dr Glover?
10	what the working life cracking pattern would be. So it	19	A It is and we don't we are only interested in
20	what the working me cracking pattern would be. So it	20	cracking patterns at the ultimate limit state to
20	that I wouldn't any accust but that avalanation and	20	understand the failure mechanisms. We check crack width
21	that I wouldn't say caveat but that explanation, and	21	at what we call SLS, which is the working load lovel
22	O Nee Lectually take your point. Lwill take your word	22	at what we can SLS, which is appropriate to that was
23	Q. Yes. I actually take your point. I will take your word	23	the one that I showed contended
24	for it. If it is referring to ultimate limit state,	24	conduction of the second vester day.
25	then perhaps it has to be made clear.	25	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
	Page 54		Page 56
1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can I suggest we don't take the	1	A. And it was the one between I showed three images.
2	word, we have a look at it.	2	One was at ultimate limit state and the other two were
3	MR CHOW: Yes, please.	3	related to various levels of service, and you saw the
4	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Can we go to Dr Lau's presentation	4	levels of cracking were very limited and they were
5	A I've got my fingers crossed that my memory is good	5	indeed concentrated at the bottom of the FWL slab and
5	Was it in his report?	6	there was no sign of distress in the higher-up parts
6	was it in his report.	0	there was no sign of distress in the higher-up parts.
6 7	COMMISSIONER HANSEORD: I thought it was in the presentation	7	I'm corry to give a long answer but I wanted to be
6 7 8	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected	7 8	I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be
6 7 8 0	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected.	7 8 0	I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise.
6 7 8 9	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSEORD: Yas, I thought it was 	7 8 9	I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer.
6 7 8 9 10	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is that one 	7 8 9 10	I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of
6 7 8 9 10 11	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Mauba page 44 	7 8 9 10 11	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MB CHOW: Dr Clover can Light finish my question on
6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Van Hanston has helder the helder than the helder the helder than the helder the helder than the helder than the hel	7 8 9 10 11 12	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it O. We shall be that a line 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station".
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. MR PENNICOTT: Yes. 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of factors that you consider. The last factor is "to
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. MR PENNICOTT: Yes. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Can you help me? 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of factors that you consider. The last factor is "to ensure that the structure will not deflect or vibrate
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. MR PENNICOTT: Yes. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Can you help me? A. Ultimate limit state, sir, is the ultimate design, in 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of factors that you consider. The last factor is "to ensure that the structure will not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station".
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. MR PENNICOTT: Yes. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Can you help me? A. Ultimate limit state, sir, is the ultimate design, in other words it's about to collapse. Crack patterns are 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of factors that you consider. The last factor is "to ensure that the structure will not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. Yes.
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. MR PENNICOTT: Yes. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Can you help me? A. Ultimate limit state, sir, is the ultimate design, in other words it's about to collapse. Crack patterns are irrelevant for ultimate state of collapse. We don't 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of factors that you consider. The last factor is "to ensure that the structure will not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. Yes. Q. Now, the limits expected, it's concerned about
6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I thought it was in the presentation but I will stand corrected. MR CHOW: I think it is in his presentation as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I thought it was. A. There it is. It's that one. MR CHOW: Maybe page 44. A. Yes. If you look at the bottom, the left-hand branch of it Q. Yes, that's right. Actually A it does say "ultimate limit state". Q. Yes, figure 5.4 does state that it's the crack pattern at ultimate limit state. MR PENNICOTT: Yes. CHAIRMAN: Okay. Can you help me? A. Ultimate limit state, sir, is the ultimate design, in other words it's about to collapse. Crack patterns are irrelevant for ultimate state of collapse. We don't even 	7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 I'm sorry to give a long answer but I wanted to be precise. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: No, no. We need a long answer. CHAIRMAN: All right. Thank you. That makes a lot of sense. Thank you very much. MR CHOW: Dr Glover, can I just finish my question on paragraph 5.8 before the morning break. A. Please. Q. In paragraph 5.8, you also mention about "not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. I'm sorry, Mr Chow. Q. The last part of paragraph 5.8, you list out a number of factors that you consider. The last factor is "to ensure that the structure will not deflect or vibrate beyond those limits expected for a station". A. Yes. Q. Now, the limits expected, it's concerned about expectation, do you agree that it would relate to

Page 53

Page 55

14 (Pages 53 to 56)

	Page 57		Page 59
1	structure is located?	1	Q. So the proper description of that is bedding-in?
2	A. Are you referring specifically okay, generally, yes,	2	A. It's bedding-in, yes, of the threads.
3	but when it comes to deflection, we have checked all the	3	Q. According to the test results, we observe that for the
4	deflections in the structure, taking account of all	4	one that shows the worst situation is this so-called
5	sorts of factors, but deflection just isn't I mean,	5	permanent elongation can go as far as over
6	if you remember the conversation we had about	6	0.5 millimetres.
7	monitoring, it's not an issue. Vibration, we've carried	7	A. I mean, the record is the record, but when we carry out
8	out dynamic analyses to find out if there is anything	8	such experiments as that, one always uses the mean. We
9	that could disturb.	9	never use the extremes, for reasons I have explained
10	So, as far I'm concerned, it satisfies those	10	previously.
11	requirements.	11	Q. All right.
12	Q. So again in relation to these two aspects, you would	12	A. You can use the extreme if you wish, but I prefer to
13	check against the requirement set out in the local code,	13	stick with the convention, which is the average, and the
14	in our present case the Concrete Code?	14	average is I think something like 0.28, which is quite
15	A. Yes, in terms of deflection it's a slam dunk, I think	15	dramatic, dramatically different. One might be three
16	the Americans call it. Why, do you think there's	16	hairs' breadth and the other one is two. But that's
17	a concern? Oh, good.	17	what we're talking about.
18	Q. I'm just seeking clarification from you.	18	When we start bandying numbers around, it's very
19	A. I'm sorry. Right. Okay. I confirm that.	19	important that we bring it back to something tangible
20	MR CHOW: Mr Chairman, this is a convenient moment for the	20	that people can understand. 0.1 is a hair is wider
21	morning break.	21	than 0.1. It does depend on ethnic group, mind you, but
22	CHAIRMAN: Yes, certainly. Thank you very much.	22	that's generally I won't say which is which, but mine
23	15 minutes.	23	is probably around about 0.1.
24	(11.25 am)	24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Perhaps the other comparison is the
25	(A short adjournment)	25	number of sheets of paper.
	Page 58		Page 60
1	(11.46 am)	1	A. Yes, that's a good one.
2	MR CHOW: Dr Glover, I would like to move on to another	2	You have to have good eyesight to measure.
3	topic, the partially engaged coupler connections.	3	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I know. I can't
4	It looks like the experts are in agreement that	4	A. You can't. You can't physically measure 0.1mm with the
5	there is initial slip if the coupler connections have	5	naked eye. In fact, if you have a pen, the old Rotring
6	not been fully tightened.	6	pens, the ink pens, 0.1 you remember those? 0.1, it
7	A. On the basis of the laboratory tests, yes. That's	7	always clogged up. You could never use it sensibly
8	self-evident, yes.	8	because it was just too thin.
9	Q. According to the test results, the permanent	9	Sorry about that.
10			
11	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent	10	MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this
12	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the	10 11	MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this,
13	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation	10 11 12	MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it
14	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial	10 11 12 13	MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure.
16	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip.	10 11 12 13 14	MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain
15	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip.A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When	10 11 12 13 14 15	MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility.
15 16	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. D. Lathere if Landautand encourted with Whatereners.
15 16 17	elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip.A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically accessed as a strain structure.
15 16 17 18	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this is because of the machine tolerances. If there wasn't the tolerance you wouldn't he oble to do it up 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically saying by reference to strain compatibility is that when all these coupler compations are part in the
15 16 17 18 19 20	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this is because of the machine tolerances. If there wasn't the tolerance, you wouldn't be able to do it up. 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically saying by reference to strain compatibility is that when all these coupler connections are cast in the concrate for the sake of discussion. Let's assume
15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this is because of the machine tolerances. If there wasn't the tolerance, you wouldn't be able to do it up. So what you are seeing is the initial plasticity of the points that are in contact closing up and then all 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically saying by reference to strain compatibility is that when all these coupler connections are cast in the concrete, for the sake of discussion, let's assume 30 per cent of those are not properly tightened at the
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this is because of the machine tolerances. If there wasn't the tolerance, you wouldn't be able to do it up. So what you are seeing is the initial plasticity of the points that are in contact closing up and then all of the threads come into action 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically saying by reference to strain compatibility is that when all these coupler connections are cast in the concrete, for the sake of discussion, let's assume 30 per cent of those are not properly tightened at the time of pouring of the concrete, this initial clip or
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this is because of the machine tolerances. If there wasn't the tolerance, you wouldn't be able to do it up. So what you are seeing is the initial plasticity of the points that are in contact closing up and then all of the threads come into action. So that's what it is. It's not slip. It's 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically saying by reference to strain compatibility is that when all these coupler connections are cast in the concrete, for the sake of discussion, let's assume 30 per cent of those are not properly tightened at the time of pouring of the concrete, this initial slip or bedding-in effect would not manifest itself because we
 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 	 elongation now, I would put the term "permanent elongation" carefully because I understand that the expert view is that this so-called permanent elongation actually represents mainly the extent of the initial slip. A. Well, it's bedding-in of the thread, basically. When you do up a bolt or whatever, one or two of the threads are actually in contact and the others aren't, and this is because of the machine tolerances. If there wasn't the tolerance, you wouldn't be able to do it up. So what you are seeing is the initial plasticity of the points that are in contact closing up and then all of the threads come into action. So that's what it is. It's not slip. It's a bedding-in of the thread, but if you want to call it 	10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 MR CHOW: I think the concern here in relation to this so-called permanent elongation is the effect on this, using your term, bedding-in on the crack width, when it is loose in the structure. Yesterday you also mentioned about strain compatibility. A. Yes. Q. Let's see if I understand you correctly. What you are basically saying by reference to strain compatibility is that when all these coupler connections are cast in the concrete, for the sake of discussion, let's assume 30 per cent of those are not properly tightened at the time of pouring of the concrete, this initial slip or bedding-in effect would not manifest itself, because we still have another 70 per cent of the properly done

	Page 61		Page 63
1	layman terms, is that what you are talking about?	1	in the EWL slab, and the reason given by him is because
2	A. Yes. That's a good model.	2	the working conditions between these two groups of
3	Q. Just for the sake of discussion, if the working load	3	couplers are different.
4	starts to increase, at some point, notwithstanding the	4	Now, from the evidence that we received perhaps
5	70 per cent of the properly connected couplers, at some	5	during the first round of the Commission's Inquiry, we
6	point one would start to mobilise the remaining	6	know that when BOSA produced the couplers the
7	30 per cent	7	threaded rebars and the couplers, they are well
8	A. Yes.	8	protected. Do you recall there are two types of cap,
9	Q of the not properly connected couplers, and at that	9	the blue cap and the red cap?
10	stage, even with a very small force, this bedding-in,	10	A. Yes.
11	the effect of this bedding-in, will start to kick in;	11	Q. The red is for I think the ductile couplers, with the
12	right?	12	corresponding threaded bar, and the blue is for the
13	A. Mm-hmm.	13	non-ductile cap.
14	Q. As far as I understand, at the moment, no one has ever	14	So we see that the condition when it is produced
15	looked into the combined effect of this phenomenon; is	15	from factory is rather good. The Commission probably
16	that correct?	16	has also seen a video recording of a visit to a factory,
17	A. I'm not aware of any experimentation in that respect.	17	BOSA's factory, in which, during the visit, BOSA
18	It is, as I observed earlier, a question of looking at	18	demonstrated how the threading process was done, and
19	each situation. People have not raised this issue in	19	right after the thread was produced there is a device,
20	the past, I think that's true to say. But no, there's	20	cylindrical device, to control to screw it in and
21	no there has not been any comprehensive research	21	control I believe that device is to ensure that the
22	carried out on the issue that you described. You can	22	thread length is of a certain length.
23	re-create it mathematically, as you and I can do,	23	From the video, we observe that the process of
24	but yes.	24	screwing this device into the threaded bar is quite easy
25	Q. But the situation that I've just described, it is real,	25	and quite smooth. In other words, as a layman
	Page 62		
	Tage 02		Page 64
1	it's not far-fetched situation?	1	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers
1 2	it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does	1 2	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well
1 2 3	it's not far-fetched situation?A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know,	1 2 3	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in
1 2 3 4	it's not far-fetched situation?A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in.	1 2 3 4	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy.
1 2 3 4 5	it's not far-fetched situation?A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in.Q. Certainly, yes.	1 2 3 4 5	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the
1 2 3 4 5 6	it's not far-fetched situation?A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in.Q. Certainly, yes.A. But the answer to your question is there is no research	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first approach it by looking at the physical process of 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually see photos showing a stack of damaged couplers being
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first approach it by looking at the physical process of forming these coupler connections. 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\end{array} $	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually see photos showing a stack of damaged couplers being removed.
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\\end{array} $	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first approach it by looking at the physical process of forming these coupler connections. A. Mm-hmm. 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\end{array} $	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually see photos showing a stack of damaged couplers being removed.
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\end{array} $	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first approach it by looking at the physical process of forming these coupler connections. A. Mm-hmm. Q. I'm sure you are aware of the view of Dr Lau. Dr Lau is 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\end{array} $	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually see photos showing a stack of damaged couplers being removed. From that, would you agree that the working condition of the
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first approach it by looking at the physical process of forming these coupler connections. A. Mm-hmm. Q. I'm sure you are aware of the view of Dr Lau. Dr Lau is of the view that we should take those couplers that we 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\end{array} $	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually see photos showing a stack of damaged couplers being removed. From that, would you agree that the working condition would be very different? The condition of the couplers, the condition of the threaded bars for the
$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 it's not far-fetched situation? A. Yes, as I said, I think it's a good model. It does depend on how quickly that slack is taken up, you know, that bedding-in. Q. Certainly, yes. A. But the answer to your question is there is no research that I'm aware of into this phenomenon. Q. I would like then to move on to a slightly different angle regarding these defective couplers. Now, you recall that in area A and area HKC, we have these different types of so-called configuration A. Yes. Q where we have a starter bar coming out from a capping beam, and the starter bars are to be connected with the other horizontal reinforcement by way of couplers; right? A. Correct. Q. Now, you mention, as an engineer, you will first approach it by looking at the physical process of forming these coupler connections. A. Mm-hmm. Q. I'm sure you are aware of the view of Dr Lau. Dr Lau is of the view that we should take those couplers that we have described, taken out from capping beam, as 	$ \begin{array}{c} 1\\2\\3\\4\\5\\6\\7\\8\\9\\10\\11\\12\\13\\14\\15\\16\\17\\18\\19\\20\\21\\22\\23\\24\end{array} $	 Page 64 understands it, if the threaded bars and the couplers are freshly from the factories, and if it is well protected, then one should not have any problem in screwing in; it should be quite easy. So do you agree that that will be similar to the situation of the couplers in the capping beam, because the couplers taken out from the capping beam and the threaded bar have never been embedded in concrete, so the condition of the thread and the couplers should be very good; do you agree with that? A. Most certainly. Q. Whereas for the other group of couplers which had been cast in concrete, concrete in the diaphragm wall, the evidence that we received from the earlier round of Inquiry is that Leighton has to expose it by way of some equipment, high-pressure water jet, and after this process, the steel fixers told us that certain couplers were damaged. Some are misoriented. And we actually see photos showing a stack of damaged couplers being removed. From that, would you agree that the working condition would be very different? The condition of the rest of the EWL slab would be very different from the

	Page 65		Page 67
1	capping beam?	1	Q. All right.
2	A. Yes. I have made the point, I think a couple of times,	2	Then I would like to discuss with you the way to
3	that my expectation of area A, that the performance	3	assess now, given that these couplers coming out from
4	would be of the same type of family but it would be	4	the capping beam are two-sided couplers, I think the
5	superior, and that's really why I said I could not	5	term that you use is double-sided couplers.
6	believe the 68.5 per cent failure rate for something	6	A. Yes.
7	which, the way you've just described it and indeed the	7	Q. I believe you would agree with me that there are two
8	way Dr Lau described it in his report, should be better,	8	weak points on each side, potential weak points; right?
9	and there is no the evidence says it is better, but	9	A. Yes.
10	please continue.	10	Q. So, for the assessment of probability of defective
11	So I agree with you that area A is a better	11	couplers, if one considers that so long as there is one
12	situation than you would have expected anywhere else.	12	weak point which failed, would you consider that coupler
13	Is that what you want to	13	connection as defective?
14	Q. No.	14	A. Correct. It's pretty standard probability theory and
15	A. It's not what you	15	it's a question of arithmetic, yes.
16	Q. We will come to that later on.	16	Q. So if we have two weak points, given that perhaps we
17	A. All right.	17	can take the example that you used, in paragraph 7.29 to
18	Q. At the moment, I just want to see whether you agree with	18	7.32, where this is the calculation that you did by
19	me that because of the difference in condition of the	19	combining purpose (i) and purpose (ii) couplers
20	couplers and the threaded bars, these two sets of data	20	A. Yes.
21	have to be treated as two separate families and should	21	Q in area A.
22	not be combined for the purpose of statistical	22	A. Mm-hmm.
23	assessment?	23	Q. For the purpose of the record, of course, we are advised
24	A. Let's continue. I've already said that geometrically	24	by an expert in statistics that one cannot mix
25	it's different. The same coupler is being screwed	25	purpose (i) and purpose (ii), but I do not want to go
	Page 66		Page 68
1	together. I believe it's the screwing together of the	1	into a detailed discussion with you
2	operative which is the key factor, and I think he should	2	A. It would be fortunate for you that we don't, I think!
3	have done better in that environment than he would have	3	Q. I don't want to get into
4	done anywhere else.	4	A. I understand.
5	So I think I'm saying to you the operation is the	5	Q. I don't think it would be helpful.
6	same, basically, it's a screwing action of an operative,	6	A. I'm sorry, I didn't mean to say that in a disparaging
7	and therefore I would expect to find greater similarity	7	way, but I just think it wouldn't be to your advantage.
8	in the performance, but I would have expected it to be	8	Q. What I would like to discuss with you is rather the
9	shifted slightly up in terms of a better performance.	9	methodology, the arithmetic that you did. Assuming it
10	Q. Right.	10	is proper, as what you have done, to combine purpose (i)
11	A. Is that what you want me to say?	11	and purpose (ii), what you did in this section,
12	Q. Because it's easier to be screwed in?	12	paragraphs 7.29 to 7.32, is that you find, for example,
13	A. Yes, yes, I keep saying it; it's a better situation,	13	on the slab side, there is a failure rate of two out of
14	yes.	14	18 samples.
15	Q. So you wouldn't expect the defective rate to be the	15	A. Yes. I mean, it's a statement of fact.
16	same, as you have just mentioned, the couplers	16	Q. Yes, which works out to be about 11 per cent; right?
17	A. Sorry, I didn't say that. I said I would have expected	17	A. Yes.
18	them to be of a similar distribution but better. That's	18	Q. So the pass rate for that side of the couplers is about
19	what I said. So I would have expected area A to be	19	89 per cent?
20	superior in performance generally.	20	A. No, I don't say that. That's what is called the nominal
21	Q. So you would expect the defective rate would be lower as	21	rate, in other words that's what you observe, but you
22	compared with the general defective rate in the rest of	22	then have to apply extreme probability theory to
23	the EWL slab?	23	establish what the likelihood of that is and it will
24	A. I would have an expectation that it would be marginally	24	always be worse than that.
105	superior ves	25	O I'm trying to work out for the banafit

	Page 69		Page 71
1	A. I'm trying to help you as well.	1	side
2	O of the Chairman and Prof Hansford. So on the basis	2	A. Yes, I agree. There's no argument.
3	that there are two failures out of 18 samples on the	3	O to determine the overall probability, you need to
4	slab side, you then work out your so-called nominal	4	multiply or combine the corresponding
5	failure rate, which works out to be 11 per cent.	5	A. Yes. It's P1 times P2 is the joint probability and
6	A. Yes.	6	that's standard probability theory. In fact, it's
7	O. Then on the basis that on the capping beam side there	7	arithmetic
8	are two failures out of 11 samples, the failure rate	8	O. It's good enough for me for the present purpose.
9	would be about 18.2 per cent?	9	Prof Hansford, you wanted to?
10	A. Mm-hmm.	10	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I'm happy.
11	O. So what you did, by applying the probability theory, in	11	MR CHOW: So if I may now go to paragraph 7.38, please. In
12	order to determine the overall failure rate, you	12	paragraph 7.37 and 7.38, what you do here is you take
13	multiplied these two percentages. Now	13	the pass rate for 32mm engagement length, and then
14	A. No. I didn't. I don't multiply them. no.	14	under paragraph 7.38, you take that for a single-sided
15	O. You don't directly multiply them. First of all	15	connection, a pass rate of 88 per cent, which means
16	A. No. sorry. I don't use those actually at all, those	16	12 per cent failure rate, and then the second bullet
17	numbers. They are just indicators. I take the total	17	point vou said:
18	data set and then you apply it to the probability	18	"For a two-sided connection in areas A and HKC.
19	distribution Liust gave those for example. In fact	19	a pass rate of 77 per cent"
20	they are all good news. They are all just demonstrating	20	So, basically, the 77 per cent is the multiplication
21	how superior area A is to everywhere else	21	of 88 per cent and 88 per cent?
22	So I don't multiply them together. I take that as	22	A Yes
22	a data set and then I put that into the binomial	23	O That is what you
$\frac{23}{24}$	theorem and that's what gives me the probability of any	24	A Lhope that works yes that is the intention
25	one bar being in exceedance of 37 millimetres or 32 or	25	O. Do you accept that by doing this kind of simple
			Decc 72
	Page 70		Page 72
1	wherever I want.	1	probability calculation, the result that you obtained
2	Q. Yes, 37 millimetres.	2	would not be of a confidence level of 95 per cent as
3	A. Yes, 37 millimetres is the one, because sorry, you	3	an expert in statistics would expect?
4	ask the question.	4	A. No. Sorry, I would challenge that, because the data set
5	Q. In paragraph 7.32, you arrive at a pass rate of	5	is such that the data set is the data set. No, I'm
6	72 per cent; right?	6	sorry, that was a leap of logic which, I'm sorry,
7	A. Correct, yes.	7	I didn't quite follow. But no matter. I think my
8	Q. When I run the numbers, it does appear to me that what	8	statement is I don't agree.
9	you did is basically you combined the passing rate of	9	Q. Okay. I will now move on a new area, the shear links.
10	the two sides and you arrive at 72 per cent as	10	A. Okay.
11	a combined pass rate.	11	Q. When Mr Southward was questioned, you were in this
12	A. No, no, no. 72 per cent would apply to the failure rate	12	courtroom so you have heard details
13	of one side, one bar. That's what the 72 per cent is,	13	A. Correct.
14	I believe. I'm trying to remember what this is here.	14	Q in relation to the investigation, and my learned
15	So, once you work out the probability on one side then,	15	leader has also shown to Mr Southward the method
16	as you correctly say, the probability would be the	16	statement for the investigation. Do you recall that
17	multiplication of the probability on this side, 70 per	17	part of the exchange?
18	cent, times 70 per cent on the other side, which gives	18	A. I do.
19	you 50 per cent, 0.5. So the probability of a failure	19	Q. We know from the method statement that the process for
20	of that connection is, for a 37 millimetre engagement,	20	the investigation is that, first of all, one would open
21	is 49 per cent.	21	up a square shape of 300 by 300 millimetres, and then,
22	Q. I see.	22	according to the method statement, if one finds a shear
23	A And so	23	link then depending on the location of the shear link
-			link, then depending on the focution of the shear link,
24	Q. This is the point I am trying to elicit from you.	24	one would then further open up two perpendicular strips

1

2

3

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

Page 73		Page 75
that part of the evidence?	1	the honeycomb areas were areas tending towards the
A. (Nodded head).	2	middle of the span, you know, where the shear is
Q. And also the method statement, at the end, says that if	3	nominal, and that's why we got the honeycombing because
no shear link is found, then one can consider further	4	we got all this reinforcement there which didn't allow
dig into an upper layer; do you recall that?	5	the concrete to go through. And in those situations the
A. I do.	6	shear links would be really pretty nominal, even though
Q. I note that in your report, basically, your view is that	7	the drawings might have shown them.
this L-shaped opening-up approach is appropriate in the	8	If my memory serves me well, in the mid-span, we
circumstances?	9	were generally talking about four layers of
A. Yes, I would agree.	10	reinforcement in each direction, in other words a stack
Q. Am I right to take it that when you say "appropriate",	11	of eight or nine bars, and it is perfectly acceptable,
you would no doubt agree that with this sort of	12	from an engineering viewpoint, that in those situations
opening-up, if shear link has been installed as per the	13	where you've got multiple layers of reinforcement, that
design, it would have been picked up under such	14	the shear link can be anchored to one of the upper
an opening-up scheme?	15	levels.
A. I would agree, the L shape is an appropriate response.	16	I can only tell you that as evidence in terms of
You don't have to open up a square. I think it does	17	that would not be wrong to do that, because the standard
depend on the width of the L, and I did comment,	18	designs that are drawn is it's always a beam with just
I think, not adversely, but make the observation that	19	a single row of reinforcement in the bottom, with a link
I wasn't sure whether the width of the Ls was wide	20	going around it. But when you've got many layers of
enough. But the principle I think is sound, of	21	reinforcement, that diagram engineeringly is still
an L shape investigation.	22	correct if the link goes to one of the upper levels.
Q. An objective fact that we see today is you know there	23	So, as you said, I would take it in stages in that
are altogether 40 locations; right?	24	conversation, so in the honeycomb areas, I would think
A. (Nodded head).	25	to myself that the steel fixers, because I know from the
Page 74		Page 76
0.22 of the 40 locations were actually honeycomb areas	1	photographs that I've seen that the link was attached at

24	are altogether 40 locations; right?	24	conversation, so in the honeycomb areas, I would think
25	A. (Nodded head).	25	to myself that the steel fixers, because I know from the
	Page 74		Page 76
1	Q. 22 of the 40 locations were actually honeycomb areas,	1	photographs that I've seen that the link was attached at
2	and someone took the opportunity to inspect the	2	the top, and it was a fishing trip, and that's really
3	condition and configuration of the shear links as well.	3	why we don't get the alignment as well, and that's also
4	These 22 locations, in terms of size, they are not	4	the reason why it's not tied with the wire, because it
5	limited to the L-shaped opening. Some of them I can	5	was fixed after. It was the bar, 3 metres long,
6	take you to one or two of them are of a size of over	6	I can only imagine, was actually put down
7	1 metre. I think one of them is over 2 metres. And	7	(demonstrating) and he fiddled between the steel, and
8	because, at that time, we see that there may be	8	that's why the tab isn't 100 long because you couldn't
9	a problem of shear link, and then MTR has decided to	9	get them in. They made them 70 long so they could just
10	carry out further opening-up, so further 80 numbers of	10	fish it in and pull it around (demonstrating).
11	locations were opened up, and it was only for that	11	So he would have anchored into whatever one he could
12	80 numbers that we are doing 300 by 300 and then 200	12	get to. That's my supposition. But I agree with you
13	strip.	13	that if you don't see something and you expected
14	The result, overall picture that we have from these	14	something, then it's right that an alarm bell should go
15	observations of the 40 locations is that out of	15	on. I don't dispute that.
16	40 locations, 16 of them showed no shear link at all.	16	Q. I believe Dr Lau actually agrees with you on this point,
17	Would it cause any concern to you as to whether	17	that the shear link doesn't have to be hooked to the
18	shear link was actually installed at those locations,	18	lowest layer of the reinforcing bar. It can be hooked
19	given the number, given the overall picture?	19	in some inner layer, so long as it passes the
20	A. I'll take that in stages. My first reaction would be	20	A. That's right. Absolutely. It's a strut-and-tie action,
21	that's not what I expected. I would then have to ask	21	yes.
22	myself some questions about it. I would have to ask	22	Q. Given that in the method statement there is a specific
23	myself the question as to what is the reinforcement that	23	requirement that if no shear link is found, then the
24	I'm looking at, and without with all due respect,	24	contractor should expose or continue to dig into the
25	obviously these 40 locations, that's quite numerous, but	25	inner layer. Are you aware of any reason why, during

Day 11

19 (Pages 73 to 76)

	Page 77		Page 79
1	the investigation, notwithstanding the failure to	1	DS7.
2	observe any shear link, but MTRC's contractor failed to	2	A. I'm sorry, I haven't got the right one. DS7?
3	continue to expose further layer of the reinforcement,	3	Q. It's on the screen.
4	just to ensure that that is shear link?	4	A. I see, it's not the photograph, it's a diagram.
5	A. It's very difficult. The instruction is very simple:	5	Q. It's a report. From this report, if we go down from the
6	dig deeper. You've got so many layers of reinforcement,	6	top, we see a little bit up, please there's a box
7	and the clear distance between each of the bars is	7	with a tick which says honeycomb was observed and the
8	probably no more than 80 or 90 millimetres, and it's	8	approximate size is 2.3 metres by 1.8 metres, and the
9	a square, and you're being asked to go through layer	9	depth is 285 millimetres, it's almost 1 foot deep into
10	after layer, and it becomes well, it is impractical,	10	the slab.
11	because what you are looking for is something that is	11	Then if we scroll down further down, please
12	spaced at 300 centres, 1 foot, in each direction. Well,	12	down to the shear links, you see there's a box; yes?
13	how do you know that you're mining in the right	13	The box which records the condition of the shear links.
14	location?	14	Now, the design requirement is T20 bars at 150mm
15	I'm not saying there's any right or wrong in it, but	15	spacing, in both directions, and for these areas of
16	the simple instruction of "dig deeper" reaches	16	2.3 metres by 1.8 metres, only one T12 shear link was
17	a practical impossibility, so you reach an impasse,	17	found.
18	I accept that, you reach an impasse where there is no	18	Now, given that the depth of these honeycombs, which
19	evidence on the one hand, it's impractical to keep	19	is about a foot deep, would it cause well, perhaps
20	boring in to try and find it, so you reach a situation	20	look at another honeycomb. Bundle ER2, tab 17.10, the
21	where there's uncertainty, and I accept that	21	same tab, but the second file, page 72. This is the
22	uncertainty.	22	record of another honeycomb area designated as DS19.
23	But that's where we rely on photographic evidence,	23	Now, we see the size of the honeycomb is 2.5 metres by
24	and whatever evidence we can pull to hand. Does that	24	2 metres by 260mm, which is about 10 inches, slightly
25	help you? I'm not sure if it does.	25	more than 10 inches, deep into the slab.
	Page 78		Page 80
1	Q. Yes, it does, except that I have some concern. Please	1	If we then scroll down to look at the records
2	help me.	2	regarding the shear links observed, again the
3	Now, if we can't find in shear link upon opening-up,	3	requirement is T16 shear links at 150mm spacing, and for
4	and then we assume that there must be shear link which	4	this area of 2.5 times 2 metres, only one T16 shear link
5	is hooked at the upper layer, then a layman will think	5	was found.
6	what's the point of doing opening-up investigation? If	6	This shows two things: first of all, our belief that
7	we don't find it, then we automatically assume that they	7	if shear link does not show when we remove the concrete
8	are there but hooked at the inter-layer, then what's the	8	cover, we assume that they must have been hooked at
9	point of doing the opening-up?	9	inner layer. But these two honeycomb locations suggest
10	A. I agree. You are just demolishing more and more	10	that perhaps it is otherwise.
11	structure, because	11	The other thing is when we talk about lack of tie,
12	Q. Right.	12	because of the lack of tie after concreting, we can't
13	A. I would then immediately fall back on whatever records	13	control the spacing, it may have been moved by the
14	can I bring to bear?	14	concreter, but if you are looking at an area of
15	Q. Okay.	15	2.5 metres wide by 2 metres wide and there is only one
16	A. Because I would say there's a limit to what you can do	16	shear link found, would this phenomenon be attributable
17	in terms of opening-up without actually destroying the	1/	to the fact that shear link was not fied at the bottom
18	structure.	18	and it was moved accidentally?
19	Q. All right. Can I then refer you to a few photographs of	19	A. went, the first thing is they clearly weren't fied at
20	the noneycomb, because I notice that some of the	20	inetalled. That's not fatal and I think you and
$21 \\ 22$	noneycomo goes quite deepiy into the stab. Some of them go as much as almost 300 millimetres inside the slob	21	Instance. That's not fatal alle I unlik you alle
23	c_{so} as much as annost 500 minimutes finde the slab.	22	misleading to say the depth is whatever it is
24	has actually three files. The first file page 27	24	260 millimetres because I think people would imagine
	This usually three most me first me, page 27.	25	this area, heirs the size you have described 2 metres
25	I his is one of the honevcomb areas that is designated as	2.5	unis area, being the size you have described. Z metres

	Page 81		Page 83
1	square and a foot deep well, that's not the case, is	1	the hole?
2	it? We had these chasms, as it were.	2	A. Correct. In fact, it depends on geometry. But arching
3	So unfortunately I can see why you are saving	3	effect. I don't think there's any challenge that it
4	what it is, but I couldn't take that chasm as being	4	happens, particularly when you've got aspect ratios like
5	a reasonable judgment of what was happening elsewhere	5	this a 3 metre deep slab
6	O. Right.	6	I'm thinking of flying buttresses, for example, and
7	A Because if it had been linked at a higher level and	7	they don't suffer from shear. They are direct axial
8	you're correct there's this chasm or this hole which is	8	forces
9	locally a foot deep and you don't see one, that's not to	9	O If I may I will move on to trough walls. In your
10	say that there isn't one quite close by	10	second report where you talk about trough walls
11	So I can understand where you're coming from and	11	paragraph 5.9 you list out a number of factors. You
12	I can understand the alarm ball going off in your head	12	list out the difference between the configuration of the
12	but it's not conclusive. It is not conclusive	12	rainforcement, the condition, the leastion of the trough
13	O Fair anough	13	well how it is different from the other station how
14	Q. Fail chough.	14	structures, and on that basis you believe you think
15	A. But I sympathise with the concern.	15	structures, and on that basis you believe you think
10	they concernity on it's not relevant. It was	10	of the coupler competings in the trough well
1/	they, generally, or it's not relevant. It was	1/	of the coupler connections in the trough wall.
18	an fall question.	18	Y esterday, you also mentioned about smaller bar
19	Q. I can't tell for sure. What I can tell you is we have	19	diameter, visible, touchable, inspectable.
20	a plan showing the location of the noneycombing	20	A. Absolutely. You've got it right. Yes, that's exactly
21	A. Oh, yes, I appreciate that.	21	what I said.
22	Q it's spread all over the place.	22	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, can I just ask, a trough wall I mean,
23	A. But I think you'll find they were mostly actually at the	23	to me, a trough conjures up images of farm animals, and
24	great concentrations of reinforcement at mid-span where,	24	so putting a head into a trough. So that's a long wall
25	to be quite candid, I wasn't concerned. I'm much more	25	so it seems to me like it's a wall with one side, left,
	Page 82		Page 84
1	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there	1	Page 84 and then another side?
1 2	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there?	1 2	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the
1 2 3	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching	1 2 3	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape.
1 2 3 4	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect.	1 2 3 4	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls?
1 2 3 4 5	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes.	1 2 3 4 5	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question.
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions. but
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment. So that's the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the arching principle, because the arching principle occurs 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment. So that's the way you normally deal with derailment issues.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the arching principle, because the arching principle occurs where you don't have a hole, and then in between you set 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment. So that's the way you normally deal with derailment issues. I've never really understood why they have the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the arching principle, because the arching principle occurs where you don't have a hole, and then in between you get counter-arches onto those main ones. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment. So that's the way you normally deal with derailment issues. I've never really understood why they have the trough walls. I thought it might be because they wanted
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the arching principle, because the arching principle occurs where you don't have a hole, and then in between you get counter-arches onto those main ones. Barrel yault is a classic. You can put a hole in a 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment. So that's the way you normally deal with derailment issues. I've never really understood why they have the trough walls. I thought it might be because they wanted a walkway to be able to get access. because obviously if
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the arching principle, because the arching principle occurs where you don't have a hole, and then in between you get counter-arches onto those main ones. Barrel vault is a classic. You can put a hole in a barrel yault and it won't fall down, as long as you've 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment. So that's the way you normally deal with derailment issues. I've never really understood why they have the trough walls. I thought it might be because obviously if you are at track level and you are maintaining a train
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 82 concerned where there is a real shear demand, and there aren't that many, are there? Q. Can I quickly finish off another topic, about arching effect. A. Arching, yes. Q. Do you recall that Dr Lau showed a few slides with openings? A. Yes. Q. As a matter of principle, if a slab is supported on two ends, if there's an opening in between, we can't expect any arching effect; do you agree with that statement? A. If you looked at it in two dimensions, you're absolutely correct. But these structures aren't two-dimensional. You have a hole and then either side of that you've got a rib. If you like, the architecture of cathedrals demonstrates this, that you have thrust lines and in between you have voids and then you have cross-arches. So the fact you have a hole doesn't change the arching principle, because the arching principle occurs where you don't have a hole, and then in between you get counter-arches onto those main ones. Barrel vault is a classic. You can put a hole in a barrel vault and it won't fall down, as long as you've got that primary. So ves. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 84 and then another side? A. It is. It's a U shape. So you've got the walls of the U shape. CHAIRMAN: Why do you have trough walls? A. That's a good question. CHAIRMAN: As opposed to block walls, you know. A. Oh, right. Generally this is a siding and I don't know why they have any walls, to be honest. There must be some operational requirement. CHAIRMAN: Okay. A. Because normally in a siding you would just have the trains themselves. The way that derailments are normally dealt with, if you are concerned about them, is you have what's called a derailment kerb, which is a second rail, so that if the train does come off because of the geometry of wheels on trains, they do have a habit of rolling up under certain conditions, but the check rail is to get the derailment issues. Tve never really understood why they have the trough walls. I thought it might be because they wanted a walkway to be able to get access, because obviously if you are at track level and you are maintaining a train, you might want to have access to it. like a walkway on

	Page 85		Page 87
1	that there was concern about protecting the columns.	1	reinforcement. So the reinforcement used in the shunt
2	MR CHOW: The columns, yes.	2	neck joint is a small compared with the platform slab
3	A. But then you would focus on protecting the column rather	3	is a very small diameter, T20.
4	than building a trough wall. But, sir, I don't know	4	If we go back a few pages and look at the condition
5	where it came from.	5	of the connection. Perhaps 728. Now, what we see from
6	CHAIRMAN: Thank you.	6	728 is actually the bar was not properly screwed into
7	A. It's not a function of a siding. You don't have trough	7	the couplers. Now, if it is not as clear as I describe,
8	walls in every siding. So the concern must have been	8	perhaps we can look at the description set out in the
9	protection of the columns, which I think you have	9	report at page 721, paragraph 3.5, where it describes
10	alluded to in the past.	10	what was observed at that time:
11	MR CHOW: Right.	11	"At the chipped off locations at both East Wall and
12	A. And I'm saying you would have dealt with that in	12	West Wall surfaces, rebars were found connected to the
13	a different way.	13	reserved couplers at the shunt neck structure built
14	Q. Sure. We will come to that. One of the issues	14	under [contract] 1111. However, as seen from the photos
15	considered by the Commission in this second round of	15	taken at the East Wall, rebars fixed by [contract] 1112
16	Inquiry relates to the problem with the stitch joint and	16	appeared smaller in size than the rebars fixed by
17	the shunt neck joint. I understand it's not part of	17	[contract] 1111. The connection appeared to be
18	your brief but are you aware of the conditions of the	18	a slot-in connection rather than a threaded-in
19	steel fixing conditions of the original stitch joint or	19	connection. The connection location could not be
20	the shunt neck joint?	20	considered as a proper construction"
21	A. I'm not aware first-hand. I have received third-party	21	If we then take a look at another situation, the VRV
22	statements about the workmanship at the stitch joints,	22	room are you aware of the problem with workmanship,
23	yes.	23	coupler connection workmanship
24	Q. Can I just quickly show you the picture showing the	24	A. I'm aware of stated problems, yes.
25	condition of the coupler connections in the original	25	Q. As far as layman is concerned, the working condition for
	Page 86		Page 88
1	stitch joint. Bundle DD2, pages 725 to 729.	1	the slab in the VRV room again is under open area,
2	Page 725 shows the location. You see, at the right	2	smaller diameter of reinforcement, inspectable,
3	side, do you see the line separating the two contracts,	3	touchable, all that, as in the trough wall. But
4	contract 1111 and contract 1112	4	nevertheless Leighton managed, in the case of the shunt
5	A. Yes, I do.	5	neck wall, to pour concrete. So apparently they managed
6	Q on the lower part, on the right side?	6	to pass the hold-point inspection. I appreciate there
7	A. Yes.	7	is some issue between MTR and Leighton as to whether
8	Q. The shunt neck joint, do you see the arrow pointing at	8	hold-point inspection was actually taking place, but
9	the dotted line? This is the shunt neck joint at the	9	what we see as a layman is when Leighton, with such
10	interface between the two contracts; do you see that?	10	a good working condition, handled with smaller diameter
11	A. Yes.	11	bars, managed to produce couplers of that level of
12	Q. The shunt neck joint here is on the EWL level; do you	12	quality.
13	see that?	13	In view of all this, can you explain why we can, in
14	A. Yes.	14	the case of a trough wall, have higher confidence that
15	Q. First of all, the first point I would like to make is:	15	the quality of connection in the trough wall is of
16	the working condition of the shunt neck joint here is	16	a better quality? Can you clarify?
17	quite similar to the trough wall. It's an open area,	17	A. Sorry, that's the question? Well, each you've only
18	with good daylight, visible, touchable, inspectable;	18	shown me the one photograph which is the interface
19	right? The bar diameter is only 20mm; small diameter.	19	between two contracts, and clearly there has been
20	If we look at page 731, 731 shows the reinforcing	20	malpractice, really, in that position. You can't say
21	details. Can I borrow the gadget where I can point, to	21	otherwise. They are two separate contracts, which means
22			
~~	help out? Thank you very much.	22	one contractor came along, I guess Leightons came
23	help out? Thank you very much. You see this (indicating), you see a T20 here	22 23	well, contract 1112, looking at this drawing, must have
23 24	help out? Thank you very much. You see this (indicating), you see a T20 here A. Yes.	22 23 24	well, contract 1112, looking at this drawing, must have come after contract 1111, so 1111 had put the coupler

	Page 89		Page 91
1	or something, I don't know. But the coupler looks to be	1	formal inspection process. My question is, in view of
2	a bit larger than was required.	2	what Leighton is capable of doing, even with
3	Q. Yes, what's described in the paragraph, a smaller	3	an inspection process, what is the basis for us to have
4	diameter	4	confidence of the quality of the coupler connection for
5	A. Yes, and visually it looks like that, and somebody just	5	the trough walls?
6	pushed the bar in.	6	A. That's the question?
7	O. Right.	7	0. Yes
8	A. Is that correct	8	A. Clearly, these two couplers are not correct. I don't
9	0. Yes, yes	9	know to what extent that's true of the volume of the
10	A or did they try and screw it? The photograph is not	10	effects but clearly that isn't and the fact that
11	that good.	11	Leightons it was brought to Leighton's attention and
12	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry I think we are missing	12	they continued I think is clearly not correct
13	a piece of the information here aren't we? Because we	13	And I can understand that's why you have the concern
14	now know that the coupler in contract 1111	14	that you do but that doesn't explain to me why for
15	MR CHOW: Is different	15	the trough walls for example because they seem to be
16	COMMISSIONER HANSEORD: was in fact a tapered coupler	16	the key issue, why some even nominal opening up couldn't
17	a Lenton coupler, and this appears to be an attempt to	17	have taken place to give some assurance, because what
18	a Lenton coupler, and this appears to be an attempt to	19	wow've shown me and what I understand is those are the
10	MP CHOW: Yes Lapprociate that But the point I'm trying	10	you ve shown me and what I understand is, those are the
20	to make is working conditions are similar to the trough	20	softs of things which would set the alarm bens finging,
20	well touchable in open area, small her diameters	20	might have been taken. But some of the question marks
21	inspectable, yet what we obtained is a defactive	$\begin{vmatrix} 21\\ 22 \end{vmatrix}$	I would have gurgered would have tried to arguer some of
22	product	22	I would have pursued would have fried to answer some of
25	product.	23	nose questions.
24	A. Tes, but I think for different reasons, aren't mey?	24	Q. Tes.
23	Q. 165.	23	A. And that wash t dolle, to the best of my knowledge.
	Page 90		Page 92
1	A. It's becoming clearer now, this is there is no way	1	So superficially, you know, there's something here.
2	I would defend such a situation, but somebody should	2	I would have gone a bit further.
3	have said "This isn't right" But that describe affect	-	
5	have salu, This isn't right. Dut that doesn't affect	3	Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are
4	the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler.	3 4	Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up
4 5	the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate.	3 4 5	Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling
4 5 6	the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely.	3 4 5 6	Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall.
4 5 6 7	the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler.Your VRV room is probably more appropriate.Q. Absolutely.A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it	3 4 5 6 7	Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall.A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't
4 5 6 7 8	have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate.Q. Absolutely.A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate?	3 4 5 6 7 8	Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall.A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice.
4 5 6 7 8 9	have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate.Q. Absolutely.A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate?Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would
4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 have said, This isn'right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 have said, This isn'r right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 have said, This isn'r right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q even with our discussion.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q even with our discussion. A. No.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using your description, touchable, under open area, visible 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q even with our discussion. A. No. Q. What I'm trying to get your agreement on is that, as
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 have said, This isn'r right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using your description, touchable, under open area, visible but it does not assist at all. We still have these 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q even with our discussion. A. No. Q. What I'm trying to get your agreement on is that, as a matter of principle, if one uses a yield line
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 have said, This isn'r right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using your description, touchable, under open area, visible but it does not assist at all. We still have these defective coupler connection that was done by the steel 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q. What I'm trying to get your agreement on is that, as a matter of principle, if one uses a yield line analysis, we are getting into an area of plastic design;
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using your description, touchable, under open area, visible but it does not assist at all. We still have these defective coupler connection that was done by the steel fixers. 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q even with our discussion. A. No. Q. What I'm trying to get your agreement on is that, as a matter of principle, if one uses a yield line analysis, we are getting into an area of plastic design; right?
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 have said, This isn't right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using your description, touchable, under open area, visible but it does not assist at all. We still have these defective coupler connection that was done by the steel fixers. The two examples I have just shown you would have 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q even with our discussion. A. No. Q. What I'm trying to get your agreement on is that, as a matter of principle, if one uses a yield line analysis, we are getting into an area of plastic design; right? A. Yes, absolutely.
4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 have said, This isn'r right. But that doesn't affect the steel fixer who's going to connect this coupler. Your VRV room is probably more appropriate. Q. Absolutely. A. Oh, good. So can we leave this one aside because it doesn't seem to be appropriate? Q. Yes. Let's have a look at BB8, page 5793, please. Here we see that ultimately concrete was poured. We see we have, luckily, photo records that shows that the threaded bars were not properly screwed in. For your information, in this particular instance, it was spotted by MTRC's inspector. The steel fixing works were condemned by MTRC, but nevertheless Leighton proceeds to pour concrete. But the point is the working condition for the steel fixers on that occasion is similar I would say, using your description, touchable, under open area, visible but it does not assist at all. We still have these defective coupler connection that was done by the steel fixers. The two examples I have just shown you would have an inspection process. The trough walls that we are 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Q. Right. In fact I intended to ask you whether you are aware of any reason why MTRC failed to do any opening-up exercise to ascertain the quality of the coupling connection for the trough wall. A. I don't know. I didn't give advice on that. I wasn't asked for advice. Q. Okay. Can I then now move on to the last topic I would like to discuss with you, about the design of the trough wall, the yield line analysis done by Mr Southward. You have given some comment in your report about whether the yield line assumed was the proper one, but we don't have an answer for the time being and we are not going to have an answer A. No. Q. What I'm trying to get your agreement on is that, as a matter of principle, if one uses a yield line analysis, we are getting into an area of plastic design; right? A. Yes, absolutely. Q. And the yield line that we assume, we assume that at the

	Page 93		Page 95
1	when the train hits onto the trough wall, a yield line	1	A. And unfortunately, because the oversite concrete was
2	will be formed; right?	2	cast against the column, the column also shares; all
3	A. Yes.	3	right?
4	Q. Assuming the pattern suggested by Mr Southward is	4	Q. Yes.
5	a correct, basically, if one wants to visualise what	5	A. But the yield line that you then get has got a lot more
6	actually happened, it's that the section of the concrete	6	energy absorption than the hinge, because the amount of
7	along the yield line will undergo plastic deformation?	7	energy is related to the length of the yield line and
8	A. It hinges.	8	its rotation.
9	Q. It hinges, like a door hinge?	9	Q. Rotation, yes.
10	A. That's right.	10	A. But once you start to bring in other constraints, the
	Q. Mr Southward was asked whether he has checked the	11	actual amount of energy which is absorbed through the
12	deformation. I would take it perhaps a more proper	12	yield line increases enormously.
13	description would be the lateral displacement of the	13	Q. Dr Glover
14	wall when this so-called hinge of yield line is formed,	14	A. So all I'm saying is, I'm not making a judgment as to
15	and Mr Southward said he was checking ultimate limit	15	whether the calculation is correct or wrong, other than
10	state and therefore, as a matter of rules, he doesn't	10	to say it is not the appropriate model to consider, and
1/	But do you agree with me that if there's a column at	10	alastia cantilayar passas the test to me demonstrates
10	solution you agree with the that if there is a column at	10	there isn't an issue, because once you start to look at
20	normal situation if one uses a plastic design, one	20	the plastic design you will find it will pass. That's
20	has to ensure that when the hinge is formed, the piece	20	all I'm saving
$\frac{21}{22}$	of triangular wall above the hinge line will not flip	$\frac{21}{22}$	O Right Dr Glover let's see if we can better assist the
23	sideways so as to touch or damage the column: you agree	23	Commission by separating these two Lappreciate that
24	with this? Someone has to look into this?	24	you have a further point, saving that we have soil
25	A. I would agree with you that with any impact and my	25	behind the wall and we have a slab
	Page 94		Page 96
1	experience is much more to do with ships smashing into	1	A. Yes.
2	things, but it's the same principle. Indeed, when I was	2	O right, which shares a loading. But let's, for the
3	much younger, we were involved in train impacts related	3	time being, assuming I'm trying to assist the
4	to nuclear flasks, so I do have a bit of experience.	4	Commission to have a clearer picture assuming we
5	These are dynamic problems and you have to it's	5	don't have any soil, we don't have a concrete slab
6	based on energy absorption. I would rather move my	6	behind it because this is not what Mr Southward
7	answer to the fact that the model is wrong anyway.	7	assumed, I'm just at the moment trying to focus on the
8	Q. Right.	8	theory
9	A. I believe in the use of a yield line for a situation	9	A. Yes. I'm trying to give evidence, I'm sorry, Mr Chow
10	like this. I wouldn't call it a yield line. An energy	10	Q. Of course.
11	absorption, a plastic thing. And because of the other	11	A and I'm giving my evidence not on the basis of
12	aspects which haven't been taken into account into the	12	whether the calculation is valid or otherwise, except to
13	model, you would not get the sort of movements, the	13	say I don't agree with the calculation.
14	idealised idea of this door hinge, because	14	So to ask me whether it has repercussions, I don't
15	I understand your description is good, understanding,	15	think you are going to get the answer you want, because
16	but the parameters of the model are not correct.	16	all I'm going to say is: I wouldn't have done it that
17	Q. Right. You are talking about all the soil behind and	17	way and I don't have a judgment of what was done in
18	A. It's the soil and because of the restraint from the slab	18	terms of its consequences.
19	above, you wouldn't get that particular yield line.	19	All I would say is the fact that the designer,
20	That's why I raised the question. And because of the	20	AECOM, was happy with a cantilever design which
21	oversite concrete at the top and because of the soil,	21	satisfied all of the criteria, and then he applied
22	a lot of that impulse, because that s what it is, it's	22	a 55 per cent reduction factor and it didn't work, I am
23	an impurse, is actually dissipated into the soft and also into the adjoining wall	23	saying mere are other devices at work that would have
24	O Yes	24	35 per cent, which are not taken account of in the
20	V. 1VD.	- 23	55 per cent, which are not taken account of in the

	Page 97		Page 99
1	calculation.	1	A. I didn't call I might have called it a slab, but on
2	That's my it is a superficial judgment, I agree,	2	other occasions I've called it oversite concrete,
3	but I think I'll be found to be correct. But if you	3	because what it is, you see. I think I've said that on
4	took into account, even the cantilever model, with the	4	other occasions, and in a dynamic problem you would
5	35 per cent reduction factor, but you recognise there	5	include that in it. But I agree it doesn't have
6	was soil and there was a slab because it seems a bit	6	an official title called "slab".
7	sort of other-worldly, isn't it, to say, "Ah, yes, let's	7	Q. All right. Perhaps it's helpful for us to call up the
8	assume the soil isn't there and the slab isn't there"?	8	relevant drawings. Bundle DD8, page 11248.
9	Well, it is. So don't you analyse what's there? And	9	Now, on the right side of this drawing, it shows
10	then have arguments like, "Oh, someone might come along	10	actually, you see there's a vertical dotted line.
11	and dig it out" well, I mean, that doesn't the	11	I believe it shows the centre line of the column.
12	other thing, if you really want me to get into detail	12	A. Yes.
13	here, the impact load which is being given is just too	13	Q. And we see the two trough walls on each side of the
14	large.	14	column; right?
15	Q. Dr Glover, I can assure you, I will get into	15	A. Mmm.
16	a discussion with you regarding the soil later on.	16	Q. This is the information given to the government, and
17	A. I'm sorry. In the fullness of time.	17	this is what is shown in the accepted design.
18	Q. Let me finish this part first.	18	In the accepted design, we only see there are it
19	A. Yes.	19	looks like we have soil backfill
20	Q. For the sake of our discussion, if there is no soil and	20	A. Mmm.
21	concrete slab behind, on the basis of our discussion	21	Q between the trough walls, but we don't see any
22	earlier, you would accept that for someone who carries	22	concrete slab.
23	out design with yield line, in these particular	23	In addition to the concrete slab that you said,
24	circumstances where we have a column very close to the	24	which might help to transfer the loading, my
25	trough wall, you would have to check the lateral	25	understanding is that during a site visit amongst the
	Page 98		Page 100
1	displacement where the train hits the trough wall? Are	1	experts, someone observed there is a concrete surface on
2	we in agreement on that?	2	top, in between the trough walls, and I believe that one
3	A. I think, if that was the design objective, you would	3	of the MTR staff informed the expert that these are lean
4	have to ask yourself those questions. You would have	4	concrete.
5	to, yes. But the fact that there is soil there, the	5	A. Yes.
6	fact that unfortunately, the oversite concrete is in	6	O. In other words
7	concrete with the wall, so why was that done? And	7	A. It's oversite concrete, ves.
8	interestingly enough, I don't want to sort of no,	8	O there's no reinforcement and the concrete strength is
9	I won't. I won't go there.	9	not guaranteed, it's not supposed to be structural, and
10	Q. Let's discuss about the soil and the concrete slab.	10	there is no information as to the thickness of the
11	This is really the last area that I would like to	11	so-called lean concrete layer.
12	explore with you.	12	A. Yes.
13	A. Great. Good. We can continue the conversation	13	O. To make use of this so-called concrete slab assuming
14	afterwards, can't we?	14	it is really lean concrete, because it's the only
15	O. Of course.	15	information we have today, as it's not on the drawing.
16	A. I enjoy the conversation.	16	it's not part of the design do you agree it would be
17	O. You mentioned about there is soil behind the trough	17	rather risky to rely on the lean concrete, without
18	wall, and the soil would help to resist the impact load.	18	knowing the thickness, and knowing that there is no
19	and also there's a concrete slab which would share the	19	reinforcement in that layer of lean concrete, to
20	impact load between the two trough walls.	20	transfer the impact load to the other side of the wall:
21	A. Mmm.	21	would you agree with this statement?
22	O Now the government can only act on the information that	22	A Lagree entirely, but when you are looking at
	Q. 110 w, the government can only act on the monitation that		A. I agree chunchy, but when you are looking at
23	we have on the drawings. On the drawings, there is no	22	a particular problem area and you are trying to appraise
23 24	we have on the drawings. On the drawings, there is no concrete slab.	22 23 24	a particular problem area and you are trying to appraise it, then you take into account all of the parameters.

	Page 101		Page 103
1	situation and if the concrete could be shown to be there	1	column in that location, between the column and the
2	and of a certain thickness, then in a dynamic situation	2	trough wall, is about 60 millimetres.
3	you would include it.	3	Do you agree with me that under normal
4	I would observe, though, if that concrete goes in	4	circumstances, even if there is soil between the column
5	front of the column, then it should have been dug out,	5	and the trough wall, with a gap of only 60 millimetres
6	shouldn't it, if you are worried about contact	6	or even less, the soil would have been placed loosely,
7	between I mean, you've got to take your solutions	7	could not have been properly compacted; right?
8	through, haven't you, as we discussed yesterday? If you	8	A. Mmm.
9	are worried about the column, then really it should have	9	Q. And would you agree with me that for someone who needs
10	been isolated.	10	to rely on the resistance of soil to help to resist any
11	Q. All right.	11	impact load, the soil first of all has to be properly
12	A. And it's not, so you haven't really helped the	12	engineered, has to be properly placed, properly
13	situation sorry, not you; whoever.	13	compacted, so as to provide the necessary resistance?
14	Q. Now, about the soil backfill behind the wall.	14	A. Its resistance comes from another of aspects. I don't
15	Obviously, the main concern is the risk of damaging the	15	want to get into the dynamics now. But one of them
16	columns, and the most critical locations is where the	16	is it's just its mass. You know because it's
17	distance between the existing column and the trough wall	17	an inertia problem, dynamics is all about something
18	is very close.	18	coming in and mobilising the motion of other things. So
19	According to Dr Lau, the columns that we perhaps	19	it's not just compaction, it's also the mass.
20	let's go to look at drawings bundle DD19, page 19058.	20	Q. All right.
21	This is a drawing that I think Mr Southward has been	21	A. The other thing I was saying you see, the trouble is,
22	shown. We see on the right-hand side a vertical solid	22	it's an artificial loadcase, isn't it? I mean, when
23	line (indicating). Do you see that?	23	I look at this diagram showing this line loading acting
24	A. Yes.	24	at the top of a wall, it's very idealised. And what you
25	Q. You see the marking "MJ"; do you see that?	25	are doing, quite correctly, is you are applying
	Page 102		Page 104
1			C
	A. Yes, I can. Thank you.	1	an idealised situation to a specific one.
2	A. Yes, I can. Thank you. O. The MJ. in engineering drawings or construction	1 2	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because
2	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement 	1 2 3	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and
2 3 4	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement ioint? 	1 2 3 4	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see
2 3 4 5	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. 	1 2 3 4 5	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You
2 3 4 5 6	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. O. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, 	1 2 3 4 5 6	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that
2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint: do you see 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? O. Right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. O. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes, I do. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some considerations that perhaps one can give a little bit of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So because of this movement joint here, so we have 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some considerations that perhaps one can give a little bit of leeway in terms of checking the capacity.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So because of this movement joint here, so we have a situation similar to by Mr Southward at page 13 of his 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some considerations that perhaps one can give a little bit of leeway in terms of checking the capacity.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So because of this movement joint here, so we have a situation similar to by Mr Southward at page 13 of his report, do you see that, with the triangular thing? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some considerations that perhaps one can give a little bit of leeway in terms of checking the capacity. A. Yes. Q. In that situation, am I right in saying that if one uses
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So because of this movement joint here, so we have a situation similar to by Mr Southward at page 13 of his report, do you see that, with the triangular thing? A. Yes, I do. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some considerations that perhaps one can give a little bit of leeway in terms of checking the capacity. A. Yes. Q. In that situation, am I right in saying that if one uses a lower impact load, because of these considerations,
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 A. Yes, I can. Thank you. Q. The MJ, in engineering drawings or construction drawings, usually signifies stands for movement joint? A. Mm-hmm. Q. And this vertical line, the solid dark vertical line, shows the alignment of the movement joint; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. Okay. If we then go down a little bit in the drawing, and then if we come to here (indicating) so we have a situation where a movement joint is very close to you know the dark circle shows the existing column; correct? A. Yes. Sorry, yes, I do. Q. And the sort of rectangular these two lines here (indicating), where my hand is, is the trough wall, just next to the column; do you see that? A. Yes, I do. Q. So because of this movement joint here, so we have a situation similar to by Mr Southward at page 13 of his report, do you see that, with the triangular thing? A. Yes, I do. Q. So we have a similar situation here. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 an idealised situation to a specific one. I'm saying you are extrapolating it too far, because if you were to take that line load, for example, and apply it to this particular situation, you would see that that line load extends well beyond the column. You know, it's so beyond the column all the aspects that I was just describing would be in play, wouldn't they? Q. Right. A. All I can answer I'm sorry, I know you are trying, and you are being very helpful, actually but I can only come back to you and say I can see mathematical models which would take your idealised loading and would demonstrate that it would be all right. Q. Okay. My last question is now, I appreciate that there is a suggestion that in real life the train that gets into the HHS area would be empty, it would travel in low speed, and also the impact load would not be acting perpendicular to the wall. These are some considerations that perhaps one can give a little bit of leeway in terms of checking the capacity. A. Yes. Q. In that situation, am I right in saying that if one uses a lower impact load, because of these considerations, and find that the trough wall is of an adequate

	Page 105		Page 107
1	if the impact load that is going to be experienced in	1	designed and, as a consequence, you have this issue.
2	the case of a derailed train is less than what is set	2	But if you didn't apply that 35 per cent reduction, it
3	out in the design code?	3	satisfies all the requirements.
4	A. Yes. It goes back to the core of the whole	4	CHAIRMAN: Would that be right?
5	investigation. A forensic looks at not what the stated	5	MR CHOW: Yes, because under the original design, Atkins is
6	requirements were from the client, in terms of safety,	6	based on the elastic design and, if there's no problem
7	that is.	7	with the coupler connection, the trough wall is able to
8	Q. Mm-hmm.	8	resist the design loading, the impact load.
9	A. One looks at what the realism is.	9	CHAIRMAN: All right. So you are saying essentially,
10	I did some rough calculations, actually, and for the	10	therefore, it is a workmanship problem at the end?
11	life of me I'm trying to remember them, but this force	11	MR CHOW: With the couplers.
12	here would still represent something like half the line	12	CHAIRMAN: With the couplers.
13	speed of the train, and it just wouldn't be travelling	13	MR CHOW: Yes.
14	at that speed. It just can't physically do that.	14	CHAIRMAN: So then they are the cause of what we are now
15	So to answer your question, satisfying the stated	15	debating?
16	requirements is an issue, but if you are asking me for	16	MR CHOW: That's correct, Mr Chairman, yes.
17	my opinion as to whether there is a safe I won't even	17	May I ask one last question, about this train
18	use "fitness for purpose" here but if it's safe, then	18	getting into HHS will be running at low speed and that
19	I say it's safe.	19	it would not hit at a right angle to the trough wall.
20	But I take on board your point that from	20	If a layperson comes to you and asks, "Under normal
21	a compliance point of view, it probably doesn't, or is	21	circumstances, the train will never hit the trough wall,
22	to be tested. But from a "safe" point of view	22	it will only in a situation where there is an accident.
23	CHAIRMAN: I apologise for interrupting "safe" in what	23	How about, when there's an accident, the train running
24	respect? Because we've got a column, but we've also got	24	in normal speed got into the wrong track and
25	the trough walls and we've got trains.	25	accidentally get into HHS? Can we rule out this
	Page 106		Page 108
1	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would	1	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your
1 2	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than	1 2	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that?
1 2 3	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load,	1 2 3	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system,
1 2 3 4	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result."	1 2 3 4	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the
1 2 3 4 5	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes.	1 2 3 4 5	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system.
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions!
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here,	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here, really, is a design problem? We are not talking about	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words. Q. So are you suggesting that actually the design load
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here, really, is a design problem? We are not talking about a poor workmanship problem?	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words. Q. So are you suggesting that actually the design load specified in MTRC's design manual is too high; it should
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here, really, is a design problem? We are not talking about a poor workmanship problem? 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words. Q. So are you suggesting that actually the design load specified in MTRC's design manual is too high; it should be lower than
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here, really, is a design problem? We are not talking about a poor workmanship problem? A. No. It's the repercussions of application of a reduction factor. If the structure had been no, 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words. Q. So are you suggesting that actually the design load specified in MTRC's design manual is too high; it should be lower than A. No. But this a special no, in the manual, it doesn't
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here, really, is a design problem? We are not talking about a poor workmanship problem? A. No. It's the repercussions of application of a reduction factor. If the structure had been no, nobody is questioning the construction. People are 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words. Q. So are you suggesting that actually the design load specified in MTRC's design manual is too high; it should be lower than A. No. But this a special no, in the manual, it doesn't cover this situation. This was, I understand, I stand
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 106 A. I think I'm being invited to put forward what I would consider to be the proper design problem, rather than address you know, saying, "If I apply this load, I would get that result." CHAIRMAN: Yes. A. So I'm saying that I recognise that protection of the column is fundamental. How would I have approached it as a designer to avoid that problem? I wouldn't have applied this force, for example, and I wouldn't have used that analogy, and I would have used all the parts that make up the structure to do that, and on that basis I believe it is safe. I'm not going and I hope I've never even strayed into saying it complies with the client's requirements, et cetera. I'm not saying that. MR CHOW: Right. There's one last question CHAIRMAN: Sorry to interrupt. Do I understand so what we're talking about here, really, is a design problem? We are not talking about a poor workmanship problem? A. No. It's the repercussions of application of a reduction factor. If the structure had been no, nobody is questioning the construction. People are saying, other than the couplers have to have a reduction 	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 108 possibility when it comes to accident?" What is your answer to that? A. Well, I would have to look at the signalling system, because switch and crossings are controlled by the signalling system. Q. Yes. A. So somehow the train driver can't suddenly press a button to change the switch and crossings to go into the siding. It's dictated by the signalling system, not by him. And the possibility of that is extremely remote, because the signalling system is tied to so many other points. Q. So, in other words, what you are suggesting A. And that is a bit of you do come up with some nice questions! Q. Are you suggesting that A. In railway terms, it's called wrong-roading. You know, you shouldn't be doing it, in other words. Q. So are you suggesting that actually the design load specified in MTRC's design manual is too high; it should be lower than A. No. But this a special no, in the manual, it doesn't cover this situation. This was, I understand, I stand to be corrected, that this was a factored-down loading

	Page 109		Page 111
1	line, they consider this as impact loads, but the load	1	so we've got the normal time. Is that all right?
2	is higher than this, because the train is travelling	2	MR PENNICOTT: Let's make it 2.30.
3	higher. I understand that operations said, "Okay, it	3	CHAIRMAN: We'll keep it at 2.30 because we are going to
4	would be silly to apply the full line load, we will	4	finish at 4.30 this afternoon.
5	apply a different one", and they reduced it. But what	5	MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir.
6	I'm arguing, on the basis of just shear dynamics, it's	6	CHAIRMAN: Thank you.
7	still higher than I would have arrived at.	7	(1.10 pm)
8	Q. I stand to be corrected as well. My understanding is	8	(The luncheon adjournment)
9	this impact load is actually specified by MTR in MTR's	9	(2.32 pm)
10	New Works Design Manual. So if there is any suggestion	10	CHAIRMAN: Mr Shieh, my apologies for getting the orders a
11	that this specified load is too high, unrealistic,	11	little muddled up just before lunch.
12	should have been revised	12	MR SHIEH: It's perfectly fine, Mr Chairman. I intend to
13	A. No. I think you will find the line as I say, I stand	13	stay a bit low-key during this part of the hearing.
14	to be corrected on this, but I'm trying to help the	14	Cross-examination by MR SHIEH
15	Commission here I think within the manual there is	15	Q. Dr Glover, good afternoon.
16	an impact loading, and it's for line speed and it's	16	A. Good afternoon.
17	higher than this, and this is a special situation, and	17	Q. Could I refer you first of all to your own report just
18	I think this was a special advice. I don't believe this	18	to lay the groundwork, paragraph 7.11.
19	is in the manual. This was a project,	19	Here you said you are in agreement with Mr Southward
20	a contract-specific loading. But as I say, I stand to	20	on various things, and specifically at (ii) you say:
21	be corrected.	21	"I acknowledge and support the point that
22	You certainly wouldn't be applying line speed here.	22	Mr Southward has made in sections 6.7 and 6.8, [which
23	Q. All right.	23	is] that 28 millimetre engagement has been shown to
24	A. Can I also say the energy of a train is related to the	24	satisfy the strength requirements of CoP"
25	square of the velocity. So, if you are doing a dynamics	25	But you then went on in the next sentence to say:
	Page 110		Page 112
1	problem so that's really why, if you say the train is	1	"However, my selection of 32 millimetre engagement
2	travelling at half the speed, then actually that would	2	is based on the fact that it has been shown beyond
3	be a quarter less force. The trains here will be	3	reasonable doubt to pass any test that can be sensibly
4	travelling at a fraction of the line speed.	4	applied, albeit I acknowledge that neither 28 nor
5	So I'll leave it to you to do the mathematics. So	5	32 meet the contract requirements."
6	you can see the forces are pretty incidental.	6	Let's leave contract requirement to one side because
7	MR CHOW: Thank you very much, Dr Glover. Thank you for	7	we are not concerned with "code compliance"; right?
8	your patience. I have no more questions for you.	8	28 millimetres, although we have been working on the
9	WITNESS: Thank you very much.	9	basis of one thread equals 4 millimetres
10	MR CHOW: It's a pleasure.	10	A. Mm-hmm.
11	CHAIRMAN: Excellent. Thank you very much. Thank you,	11	Q because of the 2 millimetre chamfer and the
12	Mr Chow.	12	2 millimetre half-thread allowance, 28 millimetres
13	So, Mr Khaw, I'm not suggesting you do it now, but	13	translates to six threads; correct?
14	will there be questions for I'm sorry, Mr Boulding,	14	A. Correct.
15	yes, of course.	15	Q. I don't think I need to look up Mr Southward's actual
16	MR SHIEH: I have one question.	16	report, but Mr Southward actually says whether you use
17	MR BOULDING: It's Mr Shieh next.	17	28 millimetres, that is six threads, or 32 millimetres,
18	MK SHIEH: I can save it until after lunch.	18	ie seven threads, they pass the requisite strength
10	CUADMAN, Ohm	10	
19	CHAIRMAN: Okay.	19 20	requirement, static tension test; right?
19 20 21	CHAIRMAN: Okay. WITNESS: Does that mean CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry. I had everloping a series in the series of the ser	19 20 21	A. That's correct.
19 20 21	CHAIRMAN: Okay. WITNESS: Does that mean CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry, I had overlooked you. My apologies.	19 20 21 22	A. That's correct. Q. Now, you have somehow preferred if it's not the
19 20 21 22 23	CHAIRMAN: Okay. WITNESS: Does that mean CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry, I had overlooked you. My apologies. Thank you very much indeed. So we will just have some more questions after lunch	19 20 21 22 23	 A. That's correct. Q. Now, you have somehow preferred if it's not the correct word, tell me you prefer 32 millimetres
19 20 21 22 23 24	 CHAIRMAN: Okay. WITNESS: Does that mean CHAIRMAN: I'm sorry, I had overlooked you. My apologies. Thank you very much indeed. So we will just have some more questions after lunch. WITNESS: Okay 	 19 20 21 22 23 24 	 A. That's correct. Q. Now, you have somehow preferred if it's not the correct word, tell me you prefer 32 millimetres because it has been shown to shown beyond reasonable doubt?

28 (Pages 109 to 112)

	Page 113		Page 115
1	Q. My question is this. The relevant test strength is	1	say the difference between 28 and 32 was just a few
2	529 megapascals.	2	percentage points, are you saying that there are very
3	A. Yes.	3	few bars where the engagement is somewhere between 28
4	Q. Which, and again I hope you remember, is passed by	4	and 32?
5	six threads and seven threads in the tests.	5	A. Correct. In fact, if I could refer you to I don't
6	A. Correct.	6	want to do this unnecessarily, but annex 1 to my report.
7	Q. So does it not suggest that in terms of strength, six	7	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
8	threads is good enough, because six threads, the minimum	8	A. I give all the numbers there for different engagement
9	stress in order to break a six-thread threaded rebar,	9	lengths.
10	has been shown to be, I think, 565; do you remember?	10	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, you do.
11	A. Yes.	11	A. And you see the difference between 32 and 28 is really
12	Q. That is higher than 529, so that would pass the strength	12	very small. Once you are getting down to 12 per cent
13	test. So does it not suffice in terms of strength that	13	failure rates, I think from memory, for 32, and you're
14	six threads could withstand the requisite test to be	14	down perhaps at 9 and 10 per cent for 28, quite
15	applied?	15	honestly, it's just not worth having the argument as to
16	A. Yes, if one is just considering the straight tension	16	whether there's plasticity or not. Just go for 32 and
17	and, as far as I'm concerned, that would be adequate in	17	you've used a ductile coupler, you've passed all the
18	practically every situation that one finds on the	18	tests, so you are allowed to do as much redistribution
19	structure. The one caveat I would put on that is that	19	as you like.
20	in area A, when we looked at the requirement to	20	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That answers my question.
21	redistribute in other words, there is an implied	21	MR SHIEH: So I can put it quite bluntly: 32/seven threads
22	requirement for some degree of plasticity in the	22	is a "nice" point for the purist, whereas for the
23	reinforcement, and as I showed on the steel	23	practical-minded pragmatist, six threads/28 millimetres
24	stress-strain relationship, the 529 figure comes about	24	would be good enough?
25	from a straight linear approach. In other words, it's	25	A. As long as you can deal with the issue of, "Ah, but you
	Page 114		Page 116
1	the limit of the elastic range. If you go beyond that,	1	assume some redistribution, therefore you are assuming
2	that's when you start to move into allowing a little bit	2	some plasticity going on." That's all I'm saying to
3	of plasticity, but it's a very moot point. I took the	3	you.
4	32 because, as I said, I wanted to be able to	4	MR SHIEH: Thank you very much.
5	demonstrate beyond any shadow of a doubt that 32 would	5	Re-examination by MR BOULDING
6	pass any criteria, and I'm sure you will get people,	6	MR BOULDING: Good afternoon, Dr Glover. It's a long time
7	potentially, saying, "Ah, you've assumed some	7	since I threw you to the wolves, but to be fair to them
8	redistribution, so therefore you must be assuming	8	they have given you a full opportunity to explain
9	there's some plasticity, and so therefore I want	9	yourself. In the light of that I only have one topic
10	a connection which has that degree of plasticity in it",	10	upon which you might be able to give the learned
11	and it is a moot point and I'm being very defensive on	11	Commissioners further assistance.
12	it.	12	Do you remember giving evidence yesterday about cube
13	Why I didn't sort of defend the 28 more strongly or	13	tests and core tests to establish the strength of
14	attempt to was quite simply: was there any requirement	14	concrete?
15	to do that? Because when I look at the statistics, if	15	A. Yes, I do.
16	you look at the distribution of failure rates, you find	16	Q. I wonder if we can just remind ourselves of the
17	the difference between 28 and 32 is really just a few	17	transcript for yesterday, Day 10, and if we could go to
18	percentage points, and rather than get myself bogged	18	page /4. I'd like to pick it up at line 22, just to
19	down in an argument as to whether there was plasticity	19	remind you the evidence you gave. You return to the
20	or not, quite honestly the difference between 9 per cent	20	witness box and say:
21	and 12 per cent failure rate is just not worth the	21	I would also want to add two things and I'm not
22	fight.	22	sure now to deal with these, in what order. I think
23	32 but I understand your point about 28	23	Dr I au referred to be would have creat confidence or
25	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So I can understand that when you	25	greater confidence in our hypothesis of increased
	- COMMINISTICIALIA IN ANDI OND. DO I CAN UNUCISIANU MAL, WICH YOU	- <i>LJ</i>	Situate confidence in our hypothesis of incleased

	Page 117		Page 119
1	strength if there had been cylinders taken and tested."	1	got a letter of 17 July and I wonder if we can scroll
2	Then Prof Hansford said, "Cores", and you answered:	2	down. I hope that at B17/14220, there do we see
3	"Yes, cores, but the cylinders.	3	a concrete core test report, Dr Glover?
4	I tried to find some for the structure, but	4	A. Yes.
5	unfortunately or fortunately, whichever way you look	5	Q. Is this something you have seen before?
6	at it the cube strengths were always so high that	6	A. No.
7	nobody had to go back and do some investigations and do	7	Q. Could you take the opportunity to scroll down and look
8	some corings. But we are fortunate in the sense that	8	at the results we see there, in particular at the bottom
9	the standard regulations in Hong Kong require diaphragm	9	of the page, do you see the little box entitled, "Load
10	walls to be cored, to ensure that we have this vertical	10	at failure (kN)"?
11	core of concrete all the way through.	11	A. Yes, I do.
12	So we have lots and lots of cube strengths, core	12	Q. Would you look at the results therein and tell me what,
13	strengths, for this project, not in the EWL slab, not in	13	if anything, they tell you about the strength of the
14	the NSL, but in the diaphragm wall. And these are	14	concrete?
15	summarised, I think, in a number of the reports but	15	A. They show a very consistent pattern or individually
16	particularly in the AECOM report"	16	they fit very well within the distribution we discussed
17	Then you go on.	17	yesterday, which is a mean of around about 80 and
18	I wonder whether we can look at some of the evidence	18	an absolute minimum of 60. I could see that that would
19	that was put before the learned Commissioners in the	19	fit in that distribution extremely well.
20	first hearing. For that purpose, I'd like to look at	20	Q. And in terms of design strength, is that a strength that
21	a statement from Mr Michael Fu. We can pick that up at	21	you would regard as being satisfactory?
22	B13679. I think that's B16/13679.	22	A. I would regard in isolation, you would say that's
23	There we see a reply statement, and if we can scroll	23	going to be a high strength, but I would need to look at
24	down a bit we see that he's the construction manager, do	24	the data more closely. I would say a safe design load
25	we not, for MTR? Paragraph 1; do you see that?	25	there would be stress would be 60, agree on that
-			
	Page 118		Page 120
1	Page 118 A. Sorry I do anologise. Yes I can	1	Page 120
1	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can.	1	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would
1 2 3	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned	1 2 3	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around
1 2 3 4	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners:	1 2 3 4	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that
1 2 3 4 5	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second	1 2 3 4 5	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that.
1 2 3 4 5	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConF 2) (which	1 2 3 4 5	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18 this is B13683 and be tells the learned
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which L have reviewed) three random concrete core samples	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners:
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017 and another three core samples were taken	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the FWL.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab. for the purposes of the load test proposed
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan Q."	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Eugro Technical Services Ltd. and the preliminary
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17:	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSE no. 1112	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honevcomb concrete at the core
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations."
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the compressive strength of the concrete tested is	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations." I wonder if we can just look at that. I hope we
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the compressive strength of the concrete tested is satisfactory and, more importantly, that there was no	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations." I wonder if we can just look at that. I hope we find the document dated 31 July at B17 and page 14236.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the compressive strength of the concrete tested is satisfactory and, more importantly, that there was no honeycomb concrete at the core locations. These test	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations." I wonder if we can just look at that. I hope we find the document dated 31 July at B17 and page 14236. There do we see the email which is referred to by Mr Fu.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the compressive strength of the concrete tested is satisfactory and, more importantly, that there was no honeycomb concrete at the core locations. These test reports were submitted to the BD's Mr Lok Pui Fai by	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations." I wonder if we can just look at that. I hope we find the document dated 31 July at B17 and page 14236. There do we see the email which is referred to by Mr Fu, Dr Glover?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the compressive strength of the concrete tested is satisfactory and, more importantly, that there was no honeycomb concrete at the core locations. These test reports were submitted to the BD's Mr Lok Pui Fai by MTR's letter [of] 17 July"	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	 Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations." I wonder if we can just look at that. I hope we find the document dated 31 July at B17 and page 14236. There do we see the email which is referred to by Mr Fu, Dr Glover?
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 118 A. Sorry, I do apologise. Yes, I can. Q. Then if you would be kind enough to go on to paragraph 16. That's on B13682. He tells the learned Commissioners: "As explained in paragraphs 14 to 17 of the second witness statement of Mr Louis Kwan (ConE 2) (which I have reviewed), three random concrete core samples were taken from the top of the EWL slab track slab in October 2017, and another three core samples were taken from the top of the NSL track slabs in December 2017, and those core samples were then tested at MTR's HOKLAS accredited project laboratory in Tseung Kwan O." Then 17: "The core test reports dated 2 November 2017 (EWL track slab) and 18 January 2018 (NSL track slab) were formally submitted by Leighton to MTR under CSF no. 1112 [and then it gives a reference number] on 26 January 2018. These core test reports demonstrate that the compressive strength of the concrete tested is satisfactory and, more importantly, that there was no honeycomb concrete at the core locations. These test reports were submitted to the BD's Mr Lok Pui Fai by MTR's letter [of] 17 July" I wonder whether we can have a look at that letter	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 Page 120 basis. On the basis that I'm just imagining the shape of the bell curve, with a mean at about 80, then I would think the 95 per cent pass rate would really be around about 60. It looks consistent with that. Q. Then looking back at Mr Fu's statement, if I may, paragraph 18, this is B13683, and he tells the learned Commissioners: "More recently, in July 2018, MTR instructed Leighton to carry out concrete core tests on the EWL track slab, for the purposes of the load test proposed by CM Wong & Associates. These tests were carried out by Fugro Technical Services Ltd, and the preliminary test results of the six core samples were circulated by MTR's Mr Raymond Chow and copied to me on 31 July 2018 Once again, the test results showed that the compressive strength of the core samples was satisfactory, and there was no indication of honeycomb concrete at the core locations." I wonder if we can just look at that. I hope we find the document dated 31 July at B17 and page 14236. There do we see the email which is referred to by Mr Fu, Dr Glover? A. Yes. Q. If you would be kind enough to scroll down, I hope we

	Page 121		Page 123
1	do you see the results starting at 14238, and take the	1	proper connection of couplers by
2	opportunity	2	A. Of this particular coupler?
3	A. 71.	3	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Of this particular coupler.
4	Q. 71. And I think they go down through to 14243, just for	4	A. Yes, because I think you've got because of patents
5	the sake of completeness.	5	and all sorts of other things, they've all got their
6	A. Sorry, just one second.	6	little touches.
7	Q. Yes.	7	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
8	A. Yes. Sorry.	8	A. But this is about as simple a coupler as you will get.
9	Q. Scroll down. Do we there see another result?	9	It hasn't got the sophistication of a Lenton coupler.
10	A. Yes, and they are very consistent, not just in the	10	This issue of butt-to-butt, I'm not convinced of it.
11	strength but looking at the other parameters.	11	There has been no evidence can I be outrageous? Yes,
12	Q. Right. Go down to 243.	12	I can, because I'm normally slightly outrageous.
13	A. Yes.	13	I don't believe the general workmanship on this site in
14	Q. There do we see further results?	14	terms of the operatives, whatever, in terms of forming
15	A. Yes. Yes. Yes. Yes.	15	the connections, was substantially substandard. I don't
16	Q. Now, what, if anything, do they tell you, Dr Glover,	16	think there was anything where the workers were of
17	about the strength of that concrete that was tested?	17	a lower quality. There is no doubt that sometimes
18	A. They would tell me that they are slightly less than the	18	people didn't fix it as well as they possibly could, but
19	ones I saw earlier. I'd have to look at it more	19	I think, if you take it as an average across Hong Kong,
20	closely. I mean, not dramatically so, but these are	20	it would probably be reasonably representative, perhaps
21	certainly towards the they're shifted, as it were, to	21	at the lower end.
22	the left, but not hugely. I mean, 59, you know, would	22	Now, what does that mean? That means that in all of
23	always stand out, but actually, if you took that with	23	the diaphragm walls or the slabs or whatever which are
24	the family, you would expect that.	24	throughout the construction in Hong Kong, you would have
25	Because remember, we expect to have one failure in	25	a very high proportion of partially engaged couplers.
	Page 122		Page 124
1	every 20 anyway, and they don't get anywhere near the	1	Particularly from a strength point of view, I'm not at
2	sort of limits that I would be expecting. But no.	2	all concerned about that, because of the evidence of the
3	In summary what I'm saying is these results appear	3	tests that we have.
4	to be slightly less than the first three you showed me,	4	So the issue really is this one of permanent
5	but they are very consistent with the strength in the	5	elongation, and again, if you look at as-constructed
6	works being substantially larger than the design	6	buildings, particularly large infrastructure, I've never
7	strength of 40, substantially. I mean, this is not sort	7	heard reports of this cracking, this large cracking. So
8	of measuring a few percentage points. These are	8	I believe it's one of those things that the laboratory
9	significantly larger. And the fact they have been taken	9	seems to throw up a question mark, but in practice
10	at different locations, different times, is and you	10	there's all sorts of reasons why it's not happening.
11	take that with a family of 6,000 other cubes being	11	That doesn't mean to say that there shouldn't be
12	taken, it's very good evidence. In fact, I would think	12	some studies on this. I think there should be because
13	it really reaches the point where it's almost beyond	13	it puts people's minds at rest. But if butt-to-butt or
14	doubt that you've got a situation where the concrete in	14	something approaching butt-to-butt is important and is
15	the works is indeed substantially stronger than the	15	essential, then I think there are two things that have
16	design strength that was achieved, or was set out in the	16	to happen.
1/	design of 40.	17	One is you have to be able to establish what the
18	Mr Chairman Drof Hansford I don't have whathan	18	rree I'm thinking now of the situation where it's
19	wir Unairman, rroi Hansford, I don't know whether	19	cast into a capping beam.
20	you ve got any questions.	20	UNIMISSIONEK HANSFUKD: Yes.
21	contraction of the second seco	21	A. In other words, you can t see the other side.
22	Ouestioning by THE COMMISSIONERS	22	COMMINISSIONER MAINSFORD: 188.
23	I'm interested in your views for the future How do	23	and it doesn't have to be to the nearest micron. It's
25	you think what could be put in place to ensure the	25	just I have three threads, four threads, five threads

	Page 125		Page 127
1	what is it? If it is small, then the hand should go up	1	part of the Commission, part of the Inquiry. Could we
2	and the inspector should come and say, "Yes, I agree,	2	first of all look at the first one. It's at ER2.
3	this is a defective coupler", and a decision has to come	3	tab 15.1. Is that the front sheet of your COI 1 report?
4	out of it.	4	A. It is, yes,
5	So I think measurement is important in that	5	O. Dated 6 December.
6	situation. Once you know what that distance is, then	6	If we go to page 10, please, is that your signature?
7	you know how much it's got to go in.	7	A Yes it is
8	The other thing is, I think this thing about taking	8	O. Confirming the date of 6 December.
9	it so it's tight, that's not an engineering term.	9	Prof McOuillan Lunderstand that there's one
10	I think the idea of this and I think Dr Lau mentioned	10	erratum to this report which we'll find at tab 15.2
11	it a torque wrench. In other words, there should be	11	I hope. Is that the erratum that you wish to make to
12	a minimum specified exertion, and you know what	12	the report we've just looked at?
13	a torque wrench is. It actually is a wrench but it has	13	A. It is, yes,
14	a dial which you've got to get to that level.	14	O. Then the second report, could we go to ER1 in the
15	So I think those two things: measurement, and	15	COI 2 file and tab 11 please. Prof McOuillan is that
16	a scientifically arrived-at effort of screwing it in.	16	the front sheet to the COL2 report?
17	That's for the capping beam situation. For the free-air	17	A Yes
18	coupler. I think it's pretty self-evident the	18	O If we go again to have 10 that's your signature?
19	operator is in control of the dimensions, but I still	19	A It is
20	think the torquing by a controlled effort is certainly	20	O Then in addition to those two reports Prof McOuillan
21	something which should be done, and I believe Lenton	21	there is a joint statement and a supplementary joint
22	couplers require that. That's the vehicle ones.	21	statement. Could we again just look at those nick up
23	Is that	22	the references stay in the same file ER1(COI2)
24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's very helpful. Thank you very	$\frac{23}{24}$	tab 14.3 and is this the joint statement of the experts
25	much.	25	made on 20 December 2019?
	D 100	23	D 120
	Page 126		Page 128
1	CHAIRMAN: Good. Doctor, thank you very much indeed. Thank	- 1	
		<u> </u>	A. It is, yes.
2	you.	2	A. It is, yes.Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and
23	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much.	2 3	A. It is, yes.Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong?
2 3 4	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released)	2 3 4	A. It is, yes.Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong?A. That's correct.
2 3 4 5	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's	2 3 4 5	A. It is, yes.Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong?A. That's correct.Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all
2 3 4 5 6	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see	2 3 4 5 6	A. It is, yes.Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong?A. That's correct.Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you?
2 3 4 5 6 7	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we	2 3 4 5 6 7	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at the function of the properties of the properti	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission.	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) Examination by MR PENNICOTT 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of fact, are they true to the best of your knowledge and
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, as with Dr Glover, we won't, a back of the communication. 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of fact, are they true to the best of your knowledge and belief?
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, as with Dr Glover, we won't, as it were, take the oath again, as you did last time, 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of fact, are they true to the best of your knowledge and belief? A. Yes.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, as with Dr Glover, we won't, as it were, take the oath again, as you did last time, and we will regard you as being on the oath that you 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 22 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of fact, are they true to the best of your knowledge and belief? A. Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, at that point, I will sit
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 23	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, as with Dr Glover, we won't, as it were, take the oath again, as you did last time, and we will regard you as being on the oath that you took on the last occasion you were in the witness chair. 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of fact, are they true to the best of your knowledge and belief? A. Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, at that point, I will sit down and allow you to make your presentation.
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	 you. WITNESS: Thank you very much. (The witness was released) MR PENNICOTT: Sir, we now come to the Commission's structural engineering expert, Prof McQuillan. I see the time and I was going to propose that obviously we will call Prof McQuillan. As you will appreciate, he has a presentation to do. I suspect that that's going to last the best part of an hour, possibly a little bit longer, and so what I suggest we do is we have this presentation and then we don't start the cross-examination, particularly as we've got to leave at 4.30 in any event, if that's satisfactory to the Commission. CHAIRMAN: Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Can I call Prof McQuillan? PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) Examination by MR PENNICOTT MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, as with Dr Glover, we won't, as it were, take the oath again, as you did last time, and we will regard you as being on the oath that you took on the last occasion you were in the witness chair. Can I then just run through the position on your 	 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 	 A. It is, yes. Q. Yourself and Dr Glover in London, and Dr Lau and Mr Southward in Hong Kong? A. That's correct. Q. This is the typed-up version, and I think it's all accepted that that was signed up by all four of you? A. It was. Q. Then at 15.2 in the same file, this is the supplemental memorandum of agreement, signed more recently. If we can scroll down, please. That's signed by all four of you? A. That's right. Q. Prof McQuillan, so far as the reports and joint statements that we've just looked at contain expressions of your views and opinions, are they opinions honestly held by you? A. I confirm that. Q. So far as the reports and statements contain matters of fact, are they true to the best of your knowledge and belief? A. Yes. MR PENNICOTT: Prof McQuillan, at that point, I will sit down and allow you to make your presentation. Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN

32 (Pages 125 to 128)

	Page 129		Page 131
1	As I proceed, the Commission will note a lot of	1	It could do that excessively under the applied loading.
2	commonality and repetition with the evidence given by	2	So finishes could be damaged, if that happens; glass
3	Dr Glover in particular. That commonality is not in any	3	partitions attached to the underside of the beam could
4	way contrived, and in fact my summary was drafted before	4	break, in which case the beam would not be deemed fit
5	I heard the evidence, obviously, of the other experts.	5	for purpose.
6	I just make that a point.	6	The Hung Hom Station structures, however, are of
7	I make no apology for the fact that Dr Glover,	7	necessity very robust. They can carry the full range of
8	myself and also Mr Southward, we all appear to be	8	loading and, as has already been discussed, they have
9	singing off the same hymn sheet.	9	already carried 95 per cent of the total load. The
10	The severity and impact of some of the issues that	10	figure of 90 per cent that we remember is dead load, but
11	have been raised I feel have been overstated in previous	11	you must remember that there has been commissioning of
12	evidence and I hope to put these into meaningful	12	the empty train sets, and so I'm saying that that
13	perspective, if I can.	13	probably accounts for probably 5 per cent of the
14	Could I say that those of us who visit universities	14	residual 10 per cent dead loading. So that's how
15	and teach the students, we are expected to explain in	15	I arrive at the 95 per cent.
16	simple language, if we can, concepts which are sometimes	16	In addition, the slab deflections are minimal, and
17	difficult to understand. There has been a lot of heavy	17	last time I demonstrated that by standing up and giving
18	technical stuff in the previous evidence. Hopefully	18	you an indication of how thick the slab was. Dr Glover
19	I've tried my best to explain that in simple terms.	19	has done that today already. So the slab deflections
20	The directions of the Commission to the engineering	20	are minimal because of the depths involved. Cracking is
21	experts, quite simple: are the structures safe, first of	21	non-existent.
22	all, and secondly, are they fit for purpose? I know, as	22	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, what do you mean in layman's terms,
23	somebody has already said, that means different things	23	Professor, as to deflection of something like a slab?
24	to different people.	24	Because I see a slab as being it's joined to the
25	I always look at it in the sense: are the structures	25	diaphragm walls. I can't see where it would deflect.
	Page 130		Page 132
1	safe, that means failure has to be the key	1	A. At mid-span so if you can imagine that slab being
2	consideration, in the ultimate limit state sense. Are	2	much, much thinner, imagine it was only, say for
3	they fit for purpose? Different words have been used to	3	example, half a metre deep, and supposing that
4	describe this, but for me function is the key	4	half-metre depth was able to sustain the loading, its
5	consideration. Is it good enough to do the job it was	5	deflection, its sag let's call it a sag at
6	designed to do, without compromising durability and	6	mid-span would be excessive.
7	longevity?	7	CHAIRMAN: I have it. Thank you very much.
8	As I've already said, item 1 is really a ULS issue,	8	A. So the cracking is non-existent, and that proves that
9	whereas fit for purpose is really a serviceability limit	9	the partially engaged couplers have functioned as
10	state issue.	10	intended. I will come back to this topic later, but any
11	This isn't really an attempt to teach Granny to suck	11	movement in the coupler assemblies under load take-up
12	eggs but just to illustrate my understanding of the two	12	would already have manifested as cracking at the top of
13	terms, if you consider a simple beam, it could be	13	the EWL slab at the D-wall connections, and you've heard
14	concrete, it could be made of steel, it could be timber	14	already from the other experts, we have visited the
15	or it could be another material, but it has a defined	15	site; we've never seen any such cracking.
16	size and it has a defined span.	16	The internal environment is dry, and it's not humid
17	The beam has a strength capacity which is a function	17	either, and so no rebar corrosion is possible in any
18	of its span and its size, the member properties, the	18	event.
19	materials and the loading that it carries. So it's	19	So the HUH structures are therefore, in my opinion,
20	quite simple. If the load applied to that beam is less	20	both safe and fit for purpose, based on the
21	than or equal to its capacity, the beam is deemed to be	21	understanding that I have described to you.
22	safe. Conversely, if the load applied exceeds the	22	I make the point in my reports that a structure can
23	capacity, the beam is bound to fail.	23	be safe and fit for purpose and yet be only partially or
24	However, although the beam could be safe, it could	24	totally code compliant sorry, non-code compliant,
25	deflect or it could sag, and this is just one example.	25	whichever way you want to look at it. I also make the

33 (Pages 129 to 132)

	Page 133		Page 135
1	point in my report that the trend nowadays is on	1	because the Original Inquiry focused on areas B and C,
2	performance-based design instead of prescriptive code	2	comprising hundreds of metres in length of heavy civil
3	requirements. This avoids building in unnecessary	3	engineering work. Those have now, in essence, been
4	reserve capacity, such as is generated by the Hong Kong	4	given a complete clean bill of health in spite of all
5	Code of Practice and indeed the British and European	5	the investigation, the testing and the assessment which
6	codes and other limit state design codes.	6	has been carried out, thus corroborating the
7	Performance-based design is already a well-known	7	Commission's interim report, if you like. Despite this,
8	technique, for example in fire safety engineering where	8	the station extension and the railway lines are still
9	bespoke solutions are produced from first principles.	9	not open to the public, and we are sitting here today
10	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Prof McQuillan, for the purposes o	f 10	discussing the safety and fitness for purpose of a small
11	the Commission, could you explain performance-based	11	outstanding section of the works, a very small section
12	design?	12	of the work by comparison; that is, namely, areas A, SAT
13	A. So the British if you take the Code of Practice and	13	and HHS.
14	if you take its associated code on recommended live	14	So the two principal factors that this Inquiry is
15	load, for example, and take, in conjunction with that,	15	hinging on is the fact that MTR's assessments and
16	the client's performance requirements which may go in	16	when I say "MTR" I'm obviously including their design
17	tandem, what you're normally doing in terms of live	17	engineers have totally disregarded any structural
18	load, and the same happens for the rail loads on this	18	contribution from, number 1, the partially engaged
19	job, you read them off a table, essentially. There's no	19	coupler assemblies and, number 2, the shear link rebar.
20	attempt made to actually look at the specific loading	20	So those two components may as well not be there, and
21	and what that implies.	21	that's how the assessments have been carried out. In my
22	So performance-based design is really putting	22	opinion, hugely conservative and extremely brutal.
23	instrumentation on a structure like a bridge, monitoring	23	In addition, no opening-up at all has been carried
24	its performance over a long period of time to see how	24	out in the areas in question to verify and substantiate
25	you can translate that performance into the actual	25	these allegations of defects. The EWL slab soffit in
	Page 134		Page 136
1	loading that it's actually sustaining as opposed to	1	area A in particular was, despite the fact we were told
2	theoretically designed for, and inevitably we're going	2	it has been upfilled with mass concrete, it is still
3	to find that there's a gap between the two, between the	3	accessible if needs be. This is also despite the fact
4	design load under the codes as is now and what the	4	that sections of the works in question were constructed,
5	actual load is that the structure is subjected to.	5	as we've heard, at different times compared with areas B
			-

6

7

8

9

10

11

12

13

14

15

16

17

18

19

20

21

22

23

24

25

Does that explain it adequately? 6 7 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you.

8 A. I also highlight again, as mentioned by others -- I'm 9 doing it in a much simpler way, I hope -- that the codes 10 already contain these factors of safety, partial safety

- 11 factors, and these cater for uncertainties in materials
- 12 and loading. 13 To put it quite bluntly, even if a structure was 14 designed to be 100 per cent efficient to the code, if 15 you could do that so that there's no excess fat, 16 Dr Glover has admirably illustrated that the structure 17 still has a capacity of strength, a reserve capacity. 18 That is why, when a structure is retro-analysed or 19 retro-assessed, it is permissible, as he has 20 demonstrated, to use actual material properties. For
- 21 example, the actual concrete strengths that we have been 22 talking about, in some cases the actual rebar strengths, 23 if you go to that length to prove them, instead of using 24 the specified mark-ups that the code gives you.

I then wanted to just set the scene, if you like,

25

and C. We must also bear in mind that the type of construction in areas A, SAT and HHS is easier and much less complicated. So inevitably I have to spend longer on this issue than the other four, as have the other experts. I have seen the threaded bar ends both with a chamfer and more recently without a chamfer, and the diagram shows the chamfers but it really doesn't matter much. Every threaded bar -- and I think this is an important point to make -- that I have measured, including those in BOSA's factory when I visited them, and the recent batch shown to us downstairs, measure at the very most 44 millimetres. Despite BOSA's published information, I have never yet seen a type A bar with 48 millimetres of thread. In fact, when you look at appendix B3 of the holistic report, it indicates that with a few exceptions, for example test 11 of the NSL slab might be an exception, the maximum threaded length is 44 millimetres. Otherwise, the enhanced PAUT results lack credibility and would be deemed to be inadequate

	Page 137		Page 139
1	and misleading.	1	with variable wind load and direction, so one minute one
2	In respect of test 11 of the NSL slab, it shows	2	side of the building is in tension; the next minute,
3	you can take my word for it, if you wish a length of	3	that side of the building is in compression.
4	47.7 millimetres, but it should be remembered from the	4	However, that is not the situation in these HUM
5	Original Inquiry that there was evidence of type B bars	5	structures, except of course for the D-walls.
6	occasionally being cut and used in lieu of a type A bar.	6	In this context, I would like you to if you could
7	I also suggest that if one looks closely at	7	pull up the reference on the screen, OU6/4139, just to
8	appendix B3 of the holistic report, the following	8	give you a flavour for what Atkins are saying.
9	assemblies appear to show the use of cut type B bars,	9	It should come up as section 16 on page 102.
10	and I'm referring to the EWL test numbers 27, 30, 33,	10	MR PENNICOTT: That's right.
11	34, 37, 38, 42, 49, 51, 63, 64, 74, 75, 84 and 85.	11	A. I'll just paraphrase this, if I can.
12	I may have missed a few in the reckoning.	12	At 16.9.2, Atkins are explaining that the ductility
13	It is highly improbable, in my opinion, therefore,	13	requirements of the Hong Kong Code of Practice were
14	that any type $A/48$ millimetre threaded rebar was used.	14	derived for aboveground building structures.
15	Can I repeat that? It's improbable because I haven't	15	Then if you drop down to 16.9.3, please, from there,
16	seen any evidence that there is a type A rebar with	16	and including 16.9.5, if you just scroll up a little
17	48 millimetres used in this particular project. I don't	17	bit okay I'm quoting here the behaviour of
18	think it's even made.	18	an underground structure such as HUH Station, subjected
19	The important point, however, to note and this	19	to seismic excitation, is different from that of
20	came up at the end of Dr Glover's evidence or	20	an aboveground structure. The design of the
21	cross-examination the definition of "engagement".	21	slabs/diaphragm wall joints is governed by static load
22	The testing labs are all using a consistent terminology	22	combinations and not due to seismic demand. The issue
23	in the context of the enhanced PAUT testing. So ten	23	as to whether type 2 ductile couplers have been
24	threads, as we've heard, equates to 44 millimetres	24	installed at the slab joint connection to the diaphragm
25	engagement, and that is made up of the multiplication of	25	walls is not of significant engineering concern, since
	Page 138		Page 140
1	ton threads each at 4 millimetree, and it descrit	1	the detailing rules applied for the station design ware
1	ten threads, each at 4 minimetres, and it doesn't	1	written for a different type of structure
2	a 2 millimetre and chamfer or simply 4 millimetres at	2	written for a different type of structure.
5	a 2 minimetre end chamer of simply 4 minimetres at		Thenk you for that. If we could go heak to the
4	the and the last 4 millimetres closest to the incide of	3	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the
-	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of	3 4 5	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation.
5	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective	3 4 5	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity
5 6 7	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to	3 4 5 6 7	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual
5 6 7	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres,	3 4 5 6 7	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to
5 6 7 8	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth.	3 4 5 6 7 8	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level
5 6 7 8 9	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests	3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no
5 6 7 8 9 10	 the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've 	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about
5 6 7 8 9 10 11	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction factor, which to put in context compares with
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 26	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these all fail in bar-break mode which is a requirement of the	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction factor, which to put in context compares with approximately 35 per cent applied by MTR.
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these all fail in bar-break mode which is a requirement of the ductile coupler.	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction factor, which to put in context compares with approximately 35 per cent applied by MTR. A lot has been said about the PET, as we will refer
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these all fail in bar-break mode which is a requirement of the ductile coupler. I then want to say a little bit about ductile grade	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction factor, which to put in context compares with approximately 35 per cent applied by MTR. A lot has been said about the PET, as we will refer to it, the permanent elongation test, and we've all
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 22	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these all fail in bar-break mode which is a requirement of the ductile coupler. I then want to say a little bit about ductile grade couplers. They are only apart from the small issue	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction factor, which to put in context compares with approximately 35 per cent applied by MTR. A lot has been said about the PET, as we will refer to it, the permanent elongation test, and we've all acknowledged that to allow any sort of machine screw or
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these all fail in bar-break mode which is a requirement of the ductile coupler. I then want to say a little bit about ductile grade couplers. They are only apart from the small issue of plasticity, they are only required in structures	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately a 10 per cent strength reduction factor, which to put in context compares with approximately 35 per cent applied by MTR. A lot has been said about the PET, as we will refer to it, the permanent elongation test, and we've all acknowledged that to allow any sort of machine screw or a bolt or a stud to be screwed into a female coupler,
5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	the end, the last 4 millimetres closest to the inside of the coupler, that is reckoned as being non-effective thread. So equally, if ten threads equates to 44 millimetres, nine threads equates to 40 millimetres, and so forth. A lot has been said already about the tensile tests on partially engaged couplers. Six threads, as you've heard, will pass the basic strength requirement but not that of a ductile coupler. It's a moot issue I'll come back to later, but some of the tests show that six-thread engagements will not satisfy the higher 575 Newton per square millimetre test. It's not an issue. I have played safe and I have simply, by way of using almost like a sensitivity analysis, decided to use 7.5 millimetres as in the Original Inquiry, and these all fail in bar-break mode which is a requirement of the ductile coupler. I then want to say a little bit about ductile grade couplers. They are only apart from the small issue of plasticity, they are only required in structures which experience cyclical load reversal. So, for	3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24 25	Thank you for that. If we could go back to the presentation. Based on my 7.5 threads as almost like a sensitivity analysis, my acceptable criteria, my overall actual combined failure rate is only 6.9 per cent. But to allow for an approximate 95 per cent confidence level and I will frankly acknowledge I have absolutely no interest in statistics, I don't know anything about statistics, I try to stay away from them but I have operated my 6.9 per cent failure rate by approximately 35 per cent, which is consistent with the mark-up values of 31.6 per cent for the EWL and 34.4 per cent for the NSL slabs respectively, which MTR have used. If I do that, if I mark up my 6.9 by 35 per cent, I'm arriving at approximately 35 per cent applied by MTR. A lot has been said about the PET, as we will refer to it, the permanent elongation test, and we've all acknowledged that to allow any sort of machine screw or a bolt or a stud to be screwed into a female coupler, there has to be tolerance, otherwise it just wouldn't

Page 141	Page 143
1 In the laboratory, it has been demonstrated by CEEK 1 the thread?	
2 that when the tensile load is initially applied, so at 2 A. Exactly. So all it takes is for something inside the	ne
3 very low load take-up, the slack is taken out or, as 3 coupler to cause the threads to lock or to bed in, a	nd
4 Dr Glover said, the threads bed in. Therefore, for 4 then providing it has the necessary tensile strengt	h in
5 a partially engaged coupler assembly in the laboratory, 5 the assembly, in other words a minimum of six th	reads,
6 PET is not measuring irrecoverable elongation or stretch 6 it will pass the test.	
7 as the test is designed to do. It is instead primarily 7 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So, therefore, the	e permanent
8 measuring the take-up of the slack, as I call it, in the 8 elongation, ie the bedding-in, the permanent	^
9 threads. 9 elongation is not prevented by it being butt-to-but	t;
10 In the test conducted and, Commissioner, you have 10 it's prevented by there being something that locks	it?
11 stolen my thunder, I'm afraid. 11 A. Yes. To put that in a slightly different way and	
12 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I do apologise. 12 rephrasing what I said earlier, the PET has the	est
13 A the failures were equivalent in thickness to three or 13 results that have been given for partially engaged	
14 four sheets of normal writing paper. 14 couplers are indicating that the measured movem-	ent is
15 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: I must confess I had read that 15 not so much the stretch or elongation. It's really t	he
16 before I said that. So, Prof McQuillan, you can keep 16 taking up of the slack.	
17 the credit for that. 17 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	
18 A. Thank you, sir. I know that's jovial, but to put things 18 A. I think that's a very important point to get across	
19 in perspective, if a crack in the concrete at the top of 19 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	
20 the EWL slab was to actually form, it would only be 20 A. We'll come back to it in a moment as well.	
21 a fraction of 1 millimetre in width. And I noticed when 21 So, bearing in mind that I've never seen a type	А
22 Dr Glover was talking you did take out your scale rule 22 bar with 48 millimetre threads, I've produced this	what
23 and you showed the chairman what that meant. 23 I call a coupler engagement calculator. It just allo	ows
24 It would in any event be hidden by the track form 24 you to read off, very simply. This is repeated in	
25 concrete above it, so in my reckoning you have been told 25 paragraph 58 in my report.	
Page 142	Page 144
1 all structures contain cracks this one is out of sight 1. It accuraces first of all two here, each with 11	ruge i i i
1 an structures contain cracks, this one is out of sign, 1 It assumes, first of all, two bars, each with 11	ativa
2 out of hind, and it should be highlighted in any event 2 threads, and that is ten threads plus the hon-effe	that
5 unat the mining and searing of cracks, it deemed 5 end 4 minimetres. And I m assuming first of all	that
4 necessary, it isn't focket science. It's 4 these two bars are centred inside the 88 millime	tre long
5 straightforward and there are pienty of products that 5 coupler.	11.34
6 Can be applied. 6 Highways Department's two-thread let's ca	ll It
/ It has been agreed by all, however, that only fully / HyD for short HyD's two-thread allowance ex	xposure, if
8 engaged butt-to-butt couplers will pass the PET in 8 you look down the fourth column from the left 1	o where
9 haboratory conditions, and I stress haboratory 10 conditions. That is what Hickways Department's 10 thins? there (in directing) as the pointing of the	15
10 conditions . That is what Highways Department's 10 thing? there (indicating), so I m pointing at th	e
12 acceptance cinteria intend. So, in other words, to be 11 2, you will see that it has a gap If you focus	your
12 code compliant, bals need to pass FET. There's no 12 eye on that fourth column from the feft, on the	b oou uro
15 simple way around that. 15 2 minimetre exposed threads, you will see, as you will see,	ou read
14 It is highly significant, however, that CEEK have 14 across, that there is a gap in the findule of that	So inst
15 proved, with their series of tests, that if a coupler 15 coupler between the two bars of 12 minimetres.	So just
10 to make sure you re focused, if you go over to in 17 rotated to refused it will pass PET. That is because	ie
17 Indiaded to refusal, it will pass PE1. That is because, 17 Indiaded column and read down to a rengin eng	aged of
10 already been taken out	ireaus;
19 aneady been taken out. 19 go further across and you will see there's 20 COMMISSIONED HANSEODD: Some just to understand that	
20 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD. Solly, just to understand that 20 a 12 millimetre gap in the centre of that coupler 21 point can we go back a slide place.	D'a
21 point, can we go back a sine, picase. 22 A Vas	5
22 A. 100. 23 COMMISSIONER HANSEORD: Just to understand that point you 22 Then equally, if you look at Hubba allowable	minimum
25 COMMISSIONER HARDS ORD. Just to understand that point, you 25 I fill equally, if you look at HyD's allowable 24 are saving that PET can be passed the PET test can be 24 27 millimeters and accompany to that is actually.	mmmun
= 127 J/ IIIIIIIIIEUto Eligagement, so tild is detudily	

Entire Inquiry	(Original and	Extended)
----------------	---------------	-----------

	Page 145		Page 147
1	top row, reading from the bottom, in red.	1	engaged coupler assemblies which do not pass PET should
2	So, if you read across, it actually fails on the	2	not therefore be structurally disregarded, provided they
3	criteria because 2.25 threads are exposed, and so you	3	achieve the full tensile capacity. That's what we're
4	have to move up a row, and the minimum engagement has to	4	here discussing today, the fact that perfectly good
5	actually be 38 millimetres, which is 8.5 threads, to	5	partially engaged couplers have been discredited and
6	satisfy the other criterion of a maximum of two threads	6	discounted from the structural assessments.
7	exposed.	7	PET is therefore not a relevant test, principally
8	However, as shown, this will also fail, in other	8	because by way of repetition and summary. In the lab,
9	words the 37/38 millimetres, will also fail the PET,	9	the PET is carried out in free air and unrestrained,
10	because of the gap in the middle.	10	whereas in situ, the coupler assembly will behave
11	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And not only that. Presumably o	: 11	completely differently because it's encased in concrete,
12	clearly it's not butt-to-butt.	12	and any thread slack is taken up post-installation
13	A. That's why there's a big gap in the middle, yes,	13	because of the self-weight of the bar. I'll show you
14	12 millimetres.	14	a diagram of that later.
15	Sorry, let me go back. What about the scenario	15	To repeat, there has been no evidence of any
16	where one bar is fully screwed into the coupler which	16	cracking even though the slabs have experienced most of
17	more or less simulates what we're talking about in this	17	the loading. The upper surface of the EWL is in
18	Inquiry, because of the D-walls? This is just one of	18	an internal controlled environment so there is no risk
19	the couplers retained by the Commission, and I think the	19	of water ingress. This point has been rehearsed over
20	original copy is in the room here if anybody wants to	20	and over again today. Rebar corrosion, even if
21	check. The photograph one end of the bar, at the	21	there's no risk of water ingress and corrosion even if
22	left, is fully screwed in, hand-tight. And the	22	cracking did occur, but of course it won't.
23	measurement shows that there is only an available	23	And if cracking was to occur, for example at the
24	internal dimension of 44 millimetres.	24	bottom of the NSL slab which hasn't been mentioned
25	So what about the hypothetical scenario of having	25	because it can behave in the same way, upside down,
	Page 146		Page 148
1	only 40 millimetres inside the coupler which is	1	corrosion cannot occur because, as you've already heard
2	represented by this mythical 48 millimetre bar if it was	2	today, you need the three elements: you need oxygen, you
3	screwed in? I produced that little table to show the	3	need water and you need steel. Therefore, I put it to
4	result. Even though I don't think it's possible for	4	you that in these structures, durability and longevity
5	that to be done.	5	are not compromised.
6	So the 38 millimetre that's the third row down	6	That's the little diagram I referred to. So when
7	from the top or 8.5 threads, then the one above that,	7	these guys are screwing in a 6 metre long starter bar to
8	the 39 millimetre with 8.75 thread engaged lengths, they	8	refusal and it's not fully engaged, if it's perfectly
9	also both fail PET because there's still a gap in the	9	aligned and the weight is supported, you could actually
10	middle.	10	feel the wiggle in the threads or the slack. Once these
11	Mr Southward's evidence included photographs of this	11	guys insert it and let it go, the end of that bar is
12	situation that I've just described. In other words,	12	going to try to sag, dip at the end, and in so doing,
13	what I'm saying confirms the photographs that he had	13	it's trying to pull out of a coupler, and in so doing,
14	shown were one bar fully engaged to refusal and	14	if you think about it, it's actually locking the
15	a continuation bar was screwed into a coupler so that	15	threads.
16	two threads were showing. The coupler was then cut open	16	So to me there is absolutely no issue with slackness
17	and his measurements concur with my central gap; QED.	17	of threads once these starter bars are engaged. The
18	So we're asking ourselves the question and I think	18	problem just dissipates.
19	Dr Glover had a slide with the same title on it: is PET	19	Then we come to the question this is really the
20	relevant? I put it to you that coupler assemblies could	20	reason why of the entire station areas B and C have
21	comply with HyD criteria and yet fail PET.	21	passed. The only area that has failed is the EWL slab
22	The HyD acceptance criteria therefore and I want	22	in area A, and that is because of this issue of the
23	to underline this; I've put it in bold sanction the	23	doubly defective coupler assemblies.
24	use of partially engaged couplers, whether they like it	24	I use the term to describe the couplers adjacent to
		25	the D and U and into the second in the second difference of the second

37 (Pages 145 to 148)

	Page 149		Page 151
1	both sides, and I would just like to draw your attention	1	what the other eminent consultants are saying. We're
2	to the fact that again, as with the Original Inquiry,	2	talking about the leading companies in Hong Kong here.
3	it's simply the couplers in the top of this slab that	3	We're talking about the best brains in the industry and
4	are the ones in question, because they are the only ones	4	their views on the matter.
5	in tension. The bottom rebar assembly is in	5	So looking first at Atkins stage 3, partially
6	compression.	6	engaged coupler assemblies are ignored. This is
7	In my opinion, what the holistic assessment has done	7	unrealistic, and I've used the word "hugely"
8	is to double-count or should I say double-discount these	8	previously it's hugely conservative, because the
9	double couplers, and this of course has the effect of	9	contribution of partially engaged couplers has been
10	approximately doubling the strength reduction factor.	10	completely ignored. Yet Atkins might say
11	SRF. So instead of the normal average that they have	11	apologetically, to their credit, make the point that
12	computed of 35 per cent, say I know it differs	12	partially engaged couplers do contribute to structural
13	slightly from the EWL to NSL instead of that average	13	capacity. They say that a minimum of six threads is
14	of 35 it's effectively been doubled to 68.3	14	okay for ULS condition. That's failure. They say that
15	I think it's quite significant that Dr Glover's	15	a minimum of seven threads will satisfy the
16	strength reduction factor and he is a statistician as	16	serviceability limit state criteria.
17	well he has arrived at 23 per cent just to put it	17	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: It's the other way around on the
18	into perspective compared with his average of	18	slide.
19	12 per cent	19	A. It's the other way around. Yes. I've got it wrong on
20	In such a situation I'm coming at this purely	20	the slide, actually. It should be six threads for ULS:
20	from an engineering perspective I don't trust	21	it should be seven threads for SLS. My apologies for
22	statistics. The quotation was made in the statistical	22	that They agree the non-compliant PET results are
23	enquiry Mark Twain's famous quotation: "Lies damped	23	because slack has been taken up in the threads.
23	lies and statistics" I'm a bit scentical like that	24	CHAIRMAN: Sorry just to assist me, do Atkins say why they
25	So I'm just looking at this almost from an engineer's	25	have ignored partially engaged coupler assemblies?
	Page 150		Page 152
1	paramativa sanity aback lat's call it a sanity aback	1	A Bacause they were simply acting on the recommendations
	and I'm saving: how can this possibly ba? I recognize	2	A. Because they were simply acting on the recommendations
2	that the probability of finding double couplers with	2	CHAIPMAN: Okay Thank you Vas that's right
3	partial angagement on both sides is high but beer in		A So AECOM they used the original design perometers and
5	mind that partially appaged couplars we are postulating	5	A. So AECOM, they used the original design parameters, and they looked initially at the affect of pertially engaged
5	are perfectly sefe	5	they looked mitially at the effect of partially engaged
0	are perfectly safe.	6	couplers with a minimum of cover thread anagament
	I connet understand how the failure rate doubles	6	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement.
0	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles	6 7 0	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of consistivity analysis and played
8	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure,	6 7 8	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played
8 9	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So	6 7 8 9	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement
8 9 10	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If	6 7 8 9 10	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still sefe
8 9 10 11	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you hadin fact, the tests. I've already done it in the	6 7 8 9 10 11	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe.
8 9 10 11 12 13	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original
8 9 10 11 12 13	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the undated ones, and they used
8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows the situation to be safe. I'm saving that based on my	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler in area A, and what I'm thinking is that when they said
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows the situation to be safe. I'm saying that based on my analysis. I would apply the same structural reduction	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler in area A, and what I'm thinking is that when they said the structures were safe, that they hadn't got wind of
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows the situation to be safe. I'm saying that based on my analysis, I would apply the same structural reduction rate, strength reduction factor, to area A as I would to	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler in area A, and what I'm thinking is that when they said the structures were safe, that they hadn't got wind of that at that particular stage.
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows the situation to be safe. I'm saying that based on my analysis, I would apply the same structural reduction rate, strength reduction factor, to area A as I would to the rest of the structure.	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler in area A, and what I'm thinking is that when they said the structures were safe, that they hadn't got wind of that at that particular stage. So my conclusion to this whole issue of the coupler
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows the situation to be safe. I'm saying that based on my analysis, I would apply the same structural reduction rate, strength reduction factor, to area A as I would to the rest of the structure. I'm moving on now to do a quick summary or synopsis	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler in area A, and what I'm thinking is that when they said the structures were safe, that they hadn't got wind of that at that particular stage. So my conclusion to this whole issue of the coupler issue is that the structures are safe and fit for
8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	I cannot understand how the failure rate doubles because you are only ever going to achieve a failure, even if it was to occur, on one side of a coupler. So it's the concept of the weakest link in the chain. If you put a coupler like this into a lab test and you had in fact, the tests, I've already done it in the lab only one side of the assembly is ever going to fail. Two of them cannot fail exactly at the same moment in time. So I'm putting it to you, and there's nothing hinging on this because I'm quite happy to take Dr Glover's 23 per cent failure rate because it shows the situation to be safe. I'm saying that based on my analysis, I would apply the same structural reduction rate, strength reduction factor, to area A as I would to the rest of the structure. I'm moving on now to do a quick summary or synopsis of my review of the other reports. I think it's very	6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	couplers with a minimum of seven-thread engagement. Their strength reduction factor was 5.1 per cent. They then also did a kind of sensitivity analysis and played safe, and this time they used a minimum engagement length of 37 millimetres. Their conclusions were that the structures were still safe. They then carried out a sensitivity analysis themselves, and this time they used not the original design parameters but the updated ones, and they used the strength reduction factors that MTR had imposed on them via the holistic report, and they found the structures were still safe. However, then came this issue of the double coupler in area A, and what I'm thinking is that when they said the structures were safe, that they hadn't got wind of that at that particular stage. So my conclusion to this whole issue of the coupler issue is that the structures are safe and fit for purpose.

	Page 153		Page 155
1	Mr Commissioner, stealing your thunder in reserve.	1	the slab simply drops, and it happens suddenly and it
2	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Touche!	2	happens as a brittle failure.
3	A. It's interesting that in BOSA's technical literature	3	So how do you prevent that from happening, and
4	they have this recommendation. It's really a product	4	you've heard all this talk about shear links, maybe
5	quality control check. I don't think they are intending	5	someone wants to ask: why do you need shear links as
6	this to be used every day in life by workers on the	6	well? This is the answer: to prevent the shear failure
7	site. But based on this, a possible recommendation	7	occurring at any one of those potential failure planes,
8	might be and this is now almost in addition to what	8	you stitch across it, is probably the simplest word,
9	Dr Lau and Dr Glover have proposed I'm suggesting	9	using these vertical bars. It's a bit like mending
10	that before every starter bar is installed and	10	a tear on a piece of cloth; the thread is sort of
11	I think Dr Glover has covered the first one the	11	stitching the two sides together. And when longitudinal
12	inside of a coupler dimension is measured. I'm	12	reinforcement is present, to provide the bending
13	suggesting that it's quite easy to record that with	13	strength, it partially also contributes to the shear
14	a photograph and that can be whizzed back to base.	14	capacity. That's maybe a point to come back to at the
15	I made the point in the Original Inquiry that even	15	SAT.
16	when you're working in car engines with a torque wrench,	16	So let's look at the alleged in terms of the
17	it's recommended practice to lubricate the threads, and	17	alleged defects, we're talking now about area A. No
18	I'm suggesting the inside of the coupler is lightly	18	opening-up or minimal opening-up was done in area A to
19	sprayed with WD40 if you have that in Hong Kong or some	19	substantiate these alleged defects. The thinner slab in
20	similar light oil, and I'm suggesting that the QSP and	20	area A and we are talking about a 1 metre depth this
21	other relevant documentation is amended accordingly.	21	time is more conducive to placing the shear links, so
22	However, that comes at a cost, and before anybody	22	a much easier task. Dr Glover was telling you and
23	would rush off and make this a firm recommendation, it's	23	illustrating, as he stood, how difficult it would be to
24	obviously important to consult with all the relevant	24	retro-install those 3 metre long shear links from the
25	stakeholders, but it kind of tightens up the whole	25	top of the EWL slab. It becomes quite complicated.
	- · ·		
	Page 154		Page 156
1	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saving this will ensure you get	1	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install?
1 2	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as	1 2	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and
1 2 3	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site.	1 2 3	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping
1 2 3 4	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in	1 2 3 4	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end.
1 2 3 4 5	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions.	1 2 3 4 5	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link	1 2 3 4 5 6	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation
1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dving to ask the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links.
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported. as we have in	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported, as we have in this situation, by a wall at each side. If that beam or	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as hardened could be used to reduce shear enhancement work,
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported, as we have in this situation, by a wall at each side. If that beam or slab has no reinforcement in it, what tends to happen is	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as hardened could be used to reduce shear enhancement work, and they also admit that partial contribution of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported, as we have in this situation, by a wall at each side. If that beam or slab has no reinforcement in it, what tends to happen is that there are two potential shear plane failures, and	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as hardened could be used to reduce shear enhancement work, and they also admit that partial contribution of I use "non-compliant" in the sense that they don't
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported, as we have in this situation, by a wall at each side. If that beam or slab has no reinforcement in it, what tends to happen is that there are two potential shear plane failures, and I'm pointing to that line (indicating) and I'm pointing	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as hardened could be used to reduce shear enhancement work, and they also admit that partial contribution of I use "non-compliant" in the sense that they don't exactly meet the requirements of the code in terms of
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported, as we have in this situation, by a wall at each side. If that beam or slab has no reinforcement in it, what tends to happen is that there are two potential shear plane failures, and I'm pointing to that line (indicating) and I'm pointing to that one (indicating), and it tends to be at an angle	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as hardened could be used to reduce shear enhancement work, and they also admit that partial contribution of I use "non-compliant" in the sense that they don't exactly meet the requirements of the code in terms of the detailing the partial contribution of those shear
1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 154 procedure. I'm not even saying this will ensure you get butt-to-butt. I haven't even considered that as a necessity or a requirement. I'm just saying on site, with these heavy bars, the best way to try to get it in as tight as you can is to take these precautions. We come to the next issue which is the shear link reinforcement. Again, I don't wish to appear patronising here but there may be someone in the room from a non-technical background who's dying to ask the question: what is a shear failure? Probably everybody. CHAIRMAN: (Raising hand) I realise I have been given instruction on this, but as a non-technical person the instruction dissipates very quickly, and so something that you can give now, Professor, which I can then write down and goes into the record, would be of assistance. A. Thank you, Chairman. What I've done in that diagram is show you a simple picture. It could be a concrete slab or it could be a concrete beam, supported, as we have in this situation, by a wall at each side. If that beam or slab has no reinforcement in it, what tends to happen is that there are two potential shear plane failures, and I'm pointing to that line (indicating) and I'm pointing to that one (indicating), and it tends to be at an angle of 45 degrees. If the load applied exceeds the shear	1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	Page 156 COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Why do you say retro-install? A. Because the reinforcement was built from bottom up and it's more likely, he explained, that they were dropping them down through at the end. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes. A. In spite of all of that, in spite of no investigation and in spite of the more conducive conditions in area A, the strength reduction factor is, to put it in stark, blunt terms, is 100 per cent. In other words, zero contribution from the as-placed shear links. Again, I'm just letting the Commissioner and the Chairman have a flavour for what the other experts or non-experts in this case have had to say about the matter. Atkins disregarded the shear links but they admit it's very conservative. And although they use they go ahead and they base their assessment on the actual design concrete strength. Notwithstanding they admit that the actual concrete strength as placed and as hardened could be used to reduce shear enhancement work, and they also admit that partial contribution of I use "non-compliant" in the sense that they don't exactly meet the requirements of the code in terms of the detailing the partial contribution of those shear links could be included in the shear capacity

1	Then I look at the AECOM	1	So non-compliant links are only a potential issue
2	CHAIRMAN: Sorry, did they explain I've been through the	2	when it comes to these very minimal locations. Then
3	report but I can't remember whether they explain why	3	Arup went on to suggest some mitigation features or
4	they disregarded all shear links.	4	measures to compensate for the shear link
5	A. For the same reason as I gave in my previous answer: the	5	non-compliance, including using the actual concrete
6	outcome of the holistic report. So they were simply	6	strengths, and Dr Glover has explained that very
7	implementing the recommendations of the holistic report,	7	adequately today, and in light of the new core test
8	which said, "Disregard all shear link rebar."	8	evidence in the EWL slab, that becomes a very valid
9	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That was their brief?	9	consideration.
10	A. That was their brief. I'm not criticising Atkins for	10	Arup also advocated using arch action, but they
11	what they did, by the way. I'm just saying they were	11	didn't.
12	acting on instructions.	12	They then carried out a sensitivity analysis on
13	CHAIRMAN: Would this be valid, in other words, to say,	13	concrete strengths with the shear links disregarded.
14	"Well, we've got photographs of certain shear links, we	14	They found that, for example, a modest increase in
15	can't believe that everybody forgot and they all had	15	strength from 40 megapascals to 45 megapascals resulted
16	a bad day at the office and even the inspectors forgot	16	in a 10 per cent increase in shear capacity, and so it
17	over a period of time, but because it's uncertain, let's	17	probably increases linearly up to the 60 megapascals
18	just work on the basis they are not there at all and see	18	that we've been hearing about.
19	what comes out of it?"	19	Still, with shear links disregarded, Arup then
20	A. That's exactly what has happened, Chairman, yes. That's	20	carried out a safety check, and we've heard about this
21	why I describe it as hugely conservative.	21	vesterday, using, as is allowed, by the way, using lower
22	CHAIRMAN: Yes.	22	and more realistic load factors. I have written that
23	A. So AECOM, in their assessment report, although they use	23	wrongly. Arup then concluded that the structures had
24	the design concrete strength, they also advocate using	24	more than adequate shear capacity. OED.
25	actual strength. So I'm afraid Dr Lau is very much out	25	Then we come to an Australian consultant that were
	Dece 159		Dage 160
	rage 158		rage 100
1	on a limb here when he says you cannot use the actual	1	hired by Leighton, EIC. Theirs was probably perhaps
2	strength in the assessment.	2	the most extensive and sophisticated approach to lookin
3	Then Atkins carried out what's called a sensitivity	3	at this, the most thorough in terms of their review of
4	study. There were these 18 openings in the let me	4	the shear capacities, and they used what's called
5	just go back to my notes here. 18 locations on the EWL	5	a hierarchical mitigation approach to consider factors
6	slab soffit but none in area A, although I wrote that	6	such as shear enhancement, axial compression, actual
7	when I only had the discovery to work on. I think there	7	concrete strength, reduced partial safety factors,
8	is evidence that there may be one or two openings in	8	reduced anchorage length, partial engagement of shear
9	area A now.	9	links because of the little non-compliances, and also
10	Of those 18 openings, only four of them required	10	what we call modified compression field theory, and
11	shear links, and even then it was found that the	11	I don't even pretend to have read what that is.
12	original design provision of shear links, had you	12	I don't need to elaborate on all of those, but what
13	assumed it was valid, had you assumed that the original	13	they are basically saying is that they start from the
14	shear was contributing, then they said that there was no	14	top down and they look at the effect of one of these
15	problem.	15	mitigating factors, and it will partially if not totally
16	Then we come to Arup and I'm just really	16	eliminate the shear under-capacity. Okay? If it
17	Dr Glover has given you most of it but I'm just	17	doesn't work at that stage, they go to the next one on
18	summarising it, to put it in context. Arup carried out	18	the list and it will have some contribution. So they
19	an FEA without incorporating mitigating effects such as	19	work their way down through and they find that all of
20	arch action, and they used the specified design concrete	20	these taken together will more than compensate for any
21	strengths. They found that only a few locations in	21	perceived lack of shear deficiency in the structure.
22	area A and at one location at an air duct in area B	22	So a lot has been talked about the strength of
23	required any shear links at all, and then only	23	concrete, should it be as designed, should it be as
24	nominal by nominal we mean the code minimum	24	actual?
	nommai by nommai we mean the code minimum	27	actual.
25	requirements.	25	Even if you don't take it to its full extent, you

Page 157

Day 11 Page 159

40 (Pages 157 to 160)

	Page 161		Page 163
1	only have to take a small bit of that as a contributor	1	and it was very much to prevent slippage across what he
2	to reducing the shear under-capacity.	2	claimed was a highly stressed construction joint. In
3	So I'm not going to elaborate on all of these but	3	other words, he was suggesting the dowel bars as
4	just if you take, for example, axial compression and	4	a structural strengthening mechanism.
5	they don't even mention arching action I've used this	5	No one is challenging the fact now that the stresses
6	little illustration in my report. I would show this in	6	in the CJ are extremely low. There is no evidence of
7	a university class, to let the students get a feel for	7	slippage. That has been confirmed by the core tests.
8	it. If you have ten standard bricks sitting on a plank	8	Failure of the D-wall, if it ever happened, and it
9	and you try to casually lift them, you can't lift them	9	won't, at the sort of load levels we are operating at,
10	because in that situation you have nine vertical shear	10	Dr Glover has explained that it would occur in the
11	planes. There's a zone of weakness at the interface of	11	D-wall, at the underside of the EWL slab connection.
12	each brick. So how do you lift them? You simply clamp	12	The connections are therefore safe, and the issue
13	your hands together on the ten bricks, squeeze as tight	13	with the CJ is purely one, as you've heard, of defective
14	as you can and you will find you can actually lift them	14	workmanship, identified in just a few locations. The
15	off the plank.	15	retro-installation of the vertical dowel bars is
16	So that illustrates the concept of axial	16	therefore not premised on structural integrity
17	compression, and that is also necessary to a certain	17	considerations or structural safety.
18	extent in arching action, because you need a compressive	18	The experts' memorandum of agreement December last,
19	force at either side.	19	states that Dr Glover, Mr Southward and myself, we've
20	So then I'm giving you what EIC say about their	20	agreed that although there is no impact on structural
21	conclusions. They use the original design parameters,	21	performance or safety, that no rectification is
22	but the actual concrete strengths, and they identified	22	therefore required. It might be prudent, in order to
23	only two locations, at SP37 and SP47, which in theory	23	allay public safety concerns, to remediate the
24	required shear capacity enhancement. That's based on	24	construction joint in those few locations where
25	the fact that shear links have been disregarded.	25	substandard workmanship was found defective, but only in
	Page 162		Page 164
1	They also took partial shear link engagement into	1	those locations.
2	account, so in other words if the shear link doesn't	2	The way to remediate the CJ is to pressure-inject
3	comply fully with the code, they are saying it still has	3	grout. If you want to fill any perceived voids, if you
4	a contribution to make. It mightn't be 100 per cent, it	4	want to be seen to be doing something, just fill the
5	might be like 70 per cent, but they consider it valid	5	crack with grout, as you would with any other crack. So
6	based on work that a Prof Foster, who is	6	the retro-fitting of the dowel bars, in my opinion, is
7	a world-renowned expert on shear, has carried out at one	7	completely unjustified for the reasons they have
8	of the Australian universities, they are quite happy to	8	explained it necessary. I fail to understand why they
9	take the partial contribution of the shear links into	9	have been agreed.
10	account. When they did that, they identified only one	10	The retro-installation of dowel bars requires, as we
11	location, at SP37, and then when they took Dr Foster's	11	have seen, the coring of deep holes, down into the
12	modified compression field theory into account, they	12	D-wall, with a possibility of cutting shear
13	reckoned the structures were safe, no remedial work, no	13	reinforcement, and by comparison pressure-grouting
14	enhancement at all, was necessary.	14	requires much smaller diameter holes, so less chance of
15	They do make the point that if they then apply the	15	hitting steel.
16	updated design parameters, the situation will become	16	I agree with Dr Lau, one of the few agreements, that
17	even safer.	17	a concrete drill bit and a hammer action, a percussive
18	So my conclusion on issue 2 is there is more than	18	drill, you will know when you've hit the steel, because
19	adequate shear capacity, as demonstrated by all the	19	we've all done it at home.
20	brains who have looked at this, and the structures are	20	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Sorry, you said there's a risk of
21	safe and fit for purpose. QED.	21	cutting shear reinforcement?
22	We come on to the thorny issue of the horizontal	22	A. Yes.
23		23	COMMISSIONER HANSEORD. Is that reinforcement only there
	construction joint in the D-wall. Prof Au, in his	23	COMMISSIONER HANSIORE. Is that reinforcement only then
24	evidence to the Original Inquiry, recommended the	24	to

41 (Pages 161 to 164)

	Page 165		Page 167
1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Right.	1	screen. First of all, the function of the stabling
2	A. Because the main reinforcement is in the form of	2	sidings. You've already heard some of this. It's
3	vertical bars, so you would be drilling parallel to	3	a non-public area. The trains that are being stabled
4	those. The only horizontal steel you're going to	4	are travelling empty and at very low speed as they
5	encounter is the actual shear links in the D-wall.	5	approach. The HHS walls are intended to contain a train
6	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Is there a risk of hitting the	6	in the event of derailment collision and, where
7	vertical bars?	7	relevant, to protect the adjacent podium columns.
8	A. No, because you are drilling parallel to them.	8	Again, there are much more amenable working
9	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: How do you know?	9	conditions, lighter rebar, greater visibility for
10	A. Because, if I can use my hands, if that's the D-wall	10	inspection. That means that there was much less chance
11	(demonstrating), the main bars are inside the extremity	11	of getting it wrong. And yet without any opening-up to
12	slightly.	12	prove the defects, a global 35 per cent SRF was applied.
13	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I understand.	13	There are numerous record photographs, when these walls
14	A. So you are drilling down parallel.	14	were being constructed, of good-quality coupler
15	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I understand.	15	connections at the HHS wall kicker level.
16	A. But what I do not agree with Dr Lau on is a that coring	16	I've shown just one of a number of examples, and
17	machine will bounce off steel and you will know the	17	even though it lacks a little bit of definition on the
18	difference; okay?	18	screen, you can see that those couplers appear perfectly
19	That photograph is one of a number of a series that	19	sound, easily inspected. The weight of the rebar,
20	I personally watched being extracted recently from	20	because it's a smaller rebar, is a lot easier to handle
21	a concrete wall and I was doing it	21	The bars are being dropped in vertically so there are no
22	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: This is not Hung Hom?	22	alignment problems as with horizontal bars. This had
23	A. This could be anything.	23	a much better chance of getting it right, and yet the
24	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And this wasn't Hung Hom?	24	contribution of those have been reduced by 35 per cent.
25	A. No, this is back in the UK.	25	Again and I'm going through this process for
	Page 166		Page 168
1	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay.	1	every issue I'm looking at what the other experts and
2	A. So I was witnessing these series of cores being	2	other consultants have to say about these issues. So
3	extracted on behalf of the group of experts who were	3	AECOM, as instructed by MTR, have applied the
4	involved in the case. I was there to witness it. It's	4	35 per cent SRF. They've used a very basic,
5	typical of any project. What I've pointed out there,	5	conservative analysis method that you've heard about,
6	with the two little Xs, are two layers of rebar, one	6	which is the cantilever. Everything passed except for
7	longitudinal, one transverse, and the operator of the	7	the panels adjacent to the vertical movement joints
8	core machine has no idea at all whether the	8	where they were found to be under-capacity.
9	diamond-tipped coring tool was cutting through hard	9	You've already heard from Dr Glover how they carried
10	granite aggregate or the rebar. The torque exerted by	10	out an FEA. What they did, instead of considering the
11	the machine was such that it never even slowed down when	11	load spreading down at the conventional 45-degree angle
12	cutting through the two layers of steel. So I perceive	12	through the walls, they played tunes with that. They
13	no actual difference. I think that illustrates the	13	looked at 30-degree angles, et cetera. However, they
14	point that some of us are making that there is the risk,	14	found that the maximum utilisation, even with the joint
15	with coring as opposed to drilling, of actually cutting	15	incorporated, was 92 per cent, and they found the trough
16	steel reinforcement.	16	wall satisfactory, notwithstanding, as you've heard from
17	So my conclusion for issue number 3, and you can see	17	Dr Glover, Arup suggest a lot of mitigation factors that
18	I'm kind of speeding up as we get through this, the	18	could be taken into account which would significantly
19	structures are safe and fit for purpose, the issue is	19	enhance the reserve capacity.
20	very much one of workmanship, as has been stressed. No	20	He's mentioned the reduction in live load, because
21	intervention is required, and I have in my report	21	there's no passengers running on these trains. The MTR
22	stressed that you're best to let sleeping dogs lie,	22	criteria ask you to take the collision angle of the
23	nothing needs to be done and it's risky doing anything.	23	train at right angles to the wall, which doesn't make
24	That brings us on to the issue in COI 2 of the HHS	24	a lot of sense when the train is actually moving. It's
25	coupler connections. Again, pardon the typo on the	25	going to be more of an inclined impact angle. He has

	Page 169		Page 171
1	described the energy absorbed by the train itself, and	1	happens", and he has proved that the trough walls have
2	like me he considers that the earth fill, even though it	2	more than adequate capacity. He then kind of does
3	may not be compacted, still has a very significant	3	a sensitivity analysis and his conclusion is in fact
4	energy-absorbing contribution to make.	4	they could cope with a 58 per cent strength reduction
5	Can I just say, as another incidental point, the	5	factor, if I'm quoting him correctly.
6	soil and I've shown the little concrete paving bit at	6	So in conclusion, these structures are safe and fit
7	the top as non-structural. It really is just to cap the	7	for purpose. A lot has been said about the need to
8	soil and provide a platform for personnel to walk on.	8	protect the podium columns. I'm quite sure that
9	If the soil was going to be dug out, as Dr Lau has told	9	a designer like AECOM would have fully taken this into
10	us, I'm afraid they have to close down the operation in	10	account when they were designing these trough walls, the
11	those sidings because it would be unsafe for men to walk	11	accidental impact on the columns. So my premise is
12	in that area. There would be no ability to maintain the	12	that, on the basis of everything I've seen, the walls
13	trains or anything.	13	are safe and therefore there isn't any danger to these
14	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: And also to remove the soil	14	podium columns whatsoever.
15	presumably you would have to take the capping concrete	15	Which takes me nicely on to the final theme, and
16	off?	16	that is the shear link reinforcement in the NSL slab in
17	A. You would, yes.	17	the South Approach Tunnel. Again, the shear links have
18	Let's just go on. You have heard from Mr Southward	18	been completely disregarded in the assessment of shear
19	already. He used what I consider, assuming the soil was	19	capacity, so a 100 per cent strength reduction factor
20	removed, a more relevant ultimate limit state analysis,	20	applies. We make the point again, this is despite the
21	the yield line analysis, and as he has described, it is	21	lighter type of construction, the more amenable working
22	the most applicable method in terms of a cantilever	22	conditions and the ease of installing the shear links.
23	upstand because it's taken from the analogous bridge	23	Again I'm letting you see I know it's getting
24	parapet work that has been done in America.	24	a bit boring but these are the other non-expert and
25	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Just so we can understand that so	25	expert reports. It's useful to see how many people are
	Page 170		Page 172
1	that is being used for demonstrating that bridge	1	on the same wavelength when it comes to these issues.
2	parapets, when struck by a vehicle, are safe?	2	So Atkins, in their revised structural assessment,
3	A. It's actually the code that is used, as I understand.	3	they admit to a conservative method of analysis, and
4	I think Mr Southward gave that evidence. So that's how	4	even with a 35 per cent strength reduction factor in the
5	you design a bridge parapet for vehicle impact loading.	5	couplers they concluded that both strength and shear
6	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: That's really what I meant.	6	capacities were adequate. But I'm thinking, I'm quite
7	A. Yes. So if the soil is removed I agree with	7	sure in my own mind, that was premised on them taking
8	Dr Glover if the soil is there, the analysis is	8	into account the full contribution of the shear links at
9	inappropriate, it wouldn't fail like that but if the	9	that stage, when they carried out their assessment.
10	soil isn't there, in that hypothetical situation, then	10	They concluded that the SAT NSL was okay for shear
11	I agree that Mr Southward's analysis is perfectly valid.	11	before that markdown was applied.
12	I think the point that has been lost with all of	12	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What leads you to that conclusion
13	this, and I will repeat it he can probably do it much	13	that they sorry, if we can go back assume premised
14	better he hasn't in any way tried to argue against	14	on the full contribution of shear link.
15	the 35 per cent strength reduction factor. He's	15	A. So what they were doing at the top, because they were
16	accepted that, if you like, as a hypothetical situation.	16	looking at the shear contribution of the main bending
17	He has also taken into account something that hasn't	17	steel, if I could call it that
18	yet been mentioned and that is the markdown in tensile	18	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.
19	strength of the rebar, and this is all linked with the	19	A they applied the 35 per cent reduction as for the
20	perceived fact that not enough rebar had been tested on	20	rest of the structures, but at that stage they were
21	arrival at site.	21	still assuming that the shear links were fully
22	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes.	22	contributing, and this is basically just setting the
23	A. So that was another imposition by the verification	23	scene, if you like, to show that the thing was perfectly
24	report. Mr Southward has taken both of those into	24	sare, on that premise.
-		- 75	They obviously then got an instruction to say

	Page 173		Page 175
1	"Disregard the shear links", which brings me on to the	1	said, contains a lot of record photographs taken during
2	next slide.	2	construction, and shear links are clearly seen in the
3	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Okay.	3	completed rebar mats. I haven't replicated them here.
4	A. So they then have to submit to the Buildings Department	4	You can find them in my COI 2 report, if you wish to
5	for approval, and in this case they apply the tensile	5	look at them. There are shear links seen in the
6	strength markdown for the rebar that's a fairly minor	6	completed rebar maps in the NSL roof slab and also in
7	issue but the main point is they disregard all the	7	the mezzanine slab. I wasn't able to find any for the
8	shear reinforcement. They use the actual concrete	8	base slab, but that doesn't mean that those photographs
9	strength, and they find that there is one potential	9	don't exist; okay?
10	shear failure zone, and this is in the base slab which	10	And on the basis of that, SYW concluded the
11	happens to be over 2 metres thick.	11	structures are also safe.
12	I contend that this mode of failure cannot occur,	12	Then we have Mr Southward's report. He correctly
13	and Dr Glover showed you the diagram showing the	13	makes point that in localised areas where shear
14	difference between a basement at low depth in Hong Kong	14	reinforcement is required, and it is only a few areas,
15	and the box tunnel sunk a way down into the completely	15	it only needs to be nominal. That means it only needs
16	decomposed granite layer, that soil is already	16	to be the minimum specified by the Hong Kong Code of
17	over-consolidated. Don't forget that, as he explained	17	Practice.
18	and I concur with him, to build these structures in the	18	He makes the point very sensibly that because the
19	first place, the groundwater table was reduced to	19	links actually provided have a greater cross-sectional
20	a level of minus whatever it was, 16-18 metres. So the	20	area than the minimum required, then the shear capacity
21	ground has already been subjected to that.	21	is provided and it actually is code compliant, even
22	As both Mr Southward and Dr Glover have explained,	22	though that's an issue we shouldn't be considering.
23	you've got to look at this in three-dimensional mode.	23	So my conclusions and we are near the end, you
24	So what you have is a wedge of already consolidated,	24	will be pleased to know on issue 5: Atkins' shear
25	compressed soil, overlying bedrock, contained by D-walls	25	assessment I use the word again was hugely
	Page 174		Page 176
1	on both sides. There isn't a pup's chance that if you	1	conservative because no investigation was carried out to
2	were able even to excavate down to that level, you would	2	confirm the shear link defects: the shear link
3	ever find a gap below it.	3	contribution has been totally disregarded: the design
4	What I'm saving is that the punching shear mode that	4	concrete strength has been used: the modelling and
5	has been predicted by Dr Lau sorry, that he concurs	5	analysis was too simplistic and did not properly
6	with but which was predicted by Atkins, it simply cannot	6	represent the SAT structural behaviour.
7	occur because that layer of decomposed granite acts	7	Just for the record, again, I want to say I'm not
8	almost like concrete, if you like. It prevents the	8	angling at Atkins. I'm not criticising Atkins. They
9	punching shear failure.	9	were obviously under instruction.
10	EIC again used their hierarchical approach to shear	10	There is adequate shear capacity and the structures
11	reassessment, to look at the shear capacities, and	11	are both safe and fit for purpose.
12	unequivocally they concluded that the structures have	12	So my summary opinion on COI 1 and COI 2. First of
13	adequate capacity.	13	all, my summary opinion expressed in my first report in
14	I'm not quite sure how SYW came into the equation;	14	respect of areas B and C remains unchanged. Those
15	there were another set of consultants.	15	particular structures are both safe and fit for purpose
16	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Who are they?	16	as-constructed. That includes, of course, the issue of
17	A. The full name is somebody help me.	17	the CJ.
18	MR KHAW: Siu Yin Wai.	18	Having reviewed areas A, HHS and SAT and bear in
19	A. I have abbreviated as "SYW". They were also engaged by	19	mind that even though NAT was assessed it was found
20	MTP to carry out a slightly different function. I think	20	satisfactory I am satisfied, without any doubt, that
	with to carry out a singlity unreferit function. I think		
21	their main function was to look at all the records and	21	the structures overall are safe and fit for purpose
21 22	their main function was to look at all the records and piece together all the information, but they were asked	21 22	the structures overall are safe and fit for purpose as-is; there is no reason why the station should not be
21 22 23	their main function was to look at all the records and piece together all the information, but they were asked to do some other work.	21 22 23	the structures overall are safe and fit for purpose as-is; there is no reason why the station should not be open to the public; I am aware the public have been told
21 22 23 24	their main function was to look at all the records and piece together all the information, but they were asked to do some other work. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Yes, I recall.	21 22 23 24	the structures overall are safe and fit for purpose as-is; there is no reason why the station should not be open to the public; I am aware the public have been told that remedial works were necessary, they will be

	Page 177		Page 179
1	as I did in the original hearing, that long-term	1	MR BOULDING: They are Siu Yin Wai Associates Ltd, apologies
2	monitoring of structural performance be carried out.	2	for the pronunciation, and they are referred to in the
3	I have kept that suitably vague. I am on the same	3	verification report which is BB9960 in the bundle, and
4	wavelength as Dr Glover, as you've heard, visual	4	on that page, paragraph 1.6(a) tells you exactly what
5	inspection probably is satisfactory, so I have kept it	5	they did. I hope that's helpful.
6	loose.	6	CHAIRMAN: That's excellent. Thank you very much indeed.
7	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: So you are not suggesting here the	7	Good.
8	form of monitoring; you are saying long-term monitoring?	8	I will ask the Secretariat to inform those who do
9	A. Correct. So that should be carried out except for the	9	some of the backup work and who get paid I think on
10	trough walls, because there's no need to monitor them.	10	a daily basis that they won't be needed on Friday; all
11	They should never have to come into operation unless	11	right?
12	there's a train derailment.	12	MR PENNICOTT: Yes.
13	And we are suggesting that long-term monitoring,	13	CHAIRMAN: Which will mean that if by 4.55 tomorrow evening
14	even though no significant results are to be expected,	14	we are still in full flow, I'll become agitated; all
15	and we stressed that at the original hearing.	15	right? Thank you very much.
16	I've gone one step further because we know that	16	MR PENNICOTT: And I'll become liable.
17	enhancement works are already being carried out,	17	CHAIRMAN: Probably. Thank you very much. Tomorrow, 10 am
18	suitable measures are already being implemented. I know	18	(4.26 pm)
19	it's an area we are not asked to stray into, if the	19	(The hearing adjourned until 10.00 am the following day)
20	structures are safe, but I'm suggesting that if that	20	
21	work is being implemented, there's no need for even	21	
22	monitoring, apart from maybe the odd casual visual	22	
23	inspection, because the structures are then going to be	23	
24	much safer than we are saying they are at present.	24	
25	Thank you for your patience. That concludes my	25	
	Page 178		Page 180
1	rather lengthy but necessary summary evidence.	1	INDEX
•	COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Just on your final point there,		INDEA
2		2	PAGE
2 3	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago,	2 3	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1
2 3 4	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces.	2 3 4	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14
2 3 4 5	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes.	2 3 4 5	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111
2 3 4 5 6	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces.A. Yes.COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you	2 3 4 5 6	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116
2 3 4 5 6 7	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and	2 3 4 5 6 7	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS
2 3 4 5 6 7 8	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces.A. Yes.COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no	2 3 4 5 6 7 8	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring?	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10	PAGE PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13	PAGE PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18	PAGE PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? MR PENNICOTT: Very satisfied, yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued)14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS122 (The witness was released)126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath)126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN128
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in your final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? MR PENNICOTT: Very satisfied, yes. CHAIRMAN: All right. Good. The only reason I mention	$\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \end{array}$	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? MR PENNICOTT: Very satisfied, yes. CHAIRMAN: All right. Good. The only reason I mention MR PENNICOTT: Subject to Mr Chow.	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21	INDEX PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	 I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? MR PENNICOTT: Very satisfied, yes. CHAIRMAN: All right. Good. The only reason I mention MR PENNICOTT: Subject to Mr Chow. CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. 	2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22	INDEX PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? MR PENNICOTT: Very satisfied, yes. CHAIRMAN: All right. Good. The only reason I mention MR PENNICOTT: Subject to Mr Chow. CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR BOULDING: Sir, can I just hopefully answer a query?	$\begin{array}{c} 2\\ 3\\ 4\\ 5\\ 6\\ 7\\ 8\\ 9\\ 10\\ 11\\ 12\\ 13\\ 14\\ 15\\ 16\\ 17\\ 18\\ 19\\ 20\\ 21\\ 22\\ 23\\ \end{array}$	INDEX PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath)
2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 10 11 12 13 14 15 16 17 18 19 20 21 22 23 24	I recall in oral evidence way back, about a year ago, the reference was made to belt and braces. A. Yes. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: What I think you are saying in you final bullet there is now with not only the belt and braces but also the piece of string added, you see no need for any monitoring? A. And probably adhesive tape as well. COMMISSIONER HANSFORD: Thank you. CHAIRMAN: Good. Excellent. That's actually fairly good timing, it's heading for 4.30 and you have finished, so we will adjourn until tomorrow. MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: 10 am? MR PENNICOTT: Yes, sir. CHAIRMAN: And we are satisfied we will finish tomorrow? MR PENNICOTT: Very satisfied, yes. CHAIRMAN: All right. Good. The only reason I mention MR PENNICOTT: Subject to Mr Chow. CHAIRMAN: Ah, yes. MR BOULDING: Sir, can I just hopefully answer a query? I think there was a query as to quite who SYW were.	$\begin{array}{c} 2 \\ 3 \\ 4 \\ 5 \\ 6 \\ 7 \\ 8 \\ 9 \\ 10 \\ 11 \\ 12 \\ 13 \\ 14 \\ 15 \\ 16 \\ 17 \\ 18 \\ 19 \\ 20 \\ 21 \\ 22 \\ 23 \\ 24 \end{array}$	PAGE DR MIKE GLOVER (on former oath) 1 Cross-examination by MR CHOW (continued) 14 Cross-examination by MR SHIEH 111 Re-examination by MR BOULDING 116 Questioning by THE COMMISSIONERS 122 (The witness was released) 126 PROF DON MCQUILLAN (on former oath) 126 Examination by MR PENNICOTT 126 Presentation by PROF MCQUILLAN 128